

**LAW ENFORCEMENT
INFORMATION****Do NOT serve or show this sheet to the restrained person!****Do NOT FILE in the court file. Give this form to law enforcement.**

Type or print clearly! This completed form is required by law enforcement. This information is necessary to serve, enforce and enter your order into the state wide law enforcement computer. Fill in the following information as completely as possible.

Court: BAINBRIDGE ISLAND MUNICIPAL COURT Case Number: 12-17

☐ Domestic Violence ☐ Dissolution/Separation/Invalidity/Nonparental Custody/Paternity
☒ Unlawful Harassment ☐ Vulnerable Adult ☐ Sexual Assault

Restrained Person's Information (This is the person that you want the court to restrain.)Name: First RICHARD Middle LEE Last RYNEARSON Nickname NOX Relationship to Protected Person NOXDate of Birth 1/1 ☒ Male ☐ Female Race WHITE Height Weight Eye Color Hair Color Skin Tone Build Last Known Address Street: 217 SHEPARD WAY NW Phone(s) w/Area Code (210) 846-5865 Need Interpreter? Yes or No Language:
City: BAINBRIDGE ISLAND State: WA Zip: 98110Employer Employer's Address WORK Hours: Phone: ()Vehicle License Number Vehicle Make and Model Vehicle Color Vehicle Year Drivers License or ID number State Does the restrained person have a disability, brain injury, or impairment requiring special assistance when law enforcement serves the order? ☒ No ☐ Yes. If yes, describe (continue on back, if needed):**Hazard Information** Restrained Person's History Includes:

☐ Involuntary/Voluntary Commitment ☐ Suicide Attempt or Threats
☐ Assault ☐ Assault with Weapons ☐ Alcohol/Drug Abuse ☐ Other:

Weapons: ☐ Handguns ☐ Rifles ☐ Knives ☐ Explosives ☐ Other:Location of Weapons: ☐ Vehicle ☐ On Person ☐ Residence Describe in detail:

Current Status (Circle Yes, No or N/A.) Is the restrained person a current or former cohabitant as an intimate partner? Y (N)
Are you and the restrained person living together now? Y (N) Does the restrained person know he/she may be moved out of the home? Y (N) N/A
Does the restrained person know you're trying to get this order? Y (N) Is the restrained person likely to react violently when served? Y (N)

Protected Person's Information (This is the person you want the court to protect.)Name: First CLARENCE Middle BEN Last MORIWAKIDate of Birth 11/08/1955 ☒ Male ☐ Female Race ASIAN Height 5' 3" Weight 135 lbs Eye Color BROWN Hair Color BLACK Skin Tone Build

If your information is not confidential, you must enter your address and phone number(s).

Current Address Street: 155 MADISON AVE N Phone(s) w/Area Code (206) 491-2336 Need interpreter? Yes or No Language:
City: BAINBRIDGE ISLAND State: WA Zip: 98110

If your information is confidential, you must provide the name, address and phone number of someone willing to be your "contact."

Contact Name Contact Address Contact Phone

If you filed for someone else, list your name, phone number and address:

Minor's Information

Describe the minor's relationship using terms such as: child, grandchild, stepchild, nephew, none. →

Minor's Relationship to Protected Person Restrained Person

Name: First	Middle	Last	Sex	Race	Birth date	Resides With	Person	Person

Victim's Household Members or Adult Children Protected	Name:	birth date:
Name:		
birth date:	Name:	birth date:

FILED

MAR 10 2017

BAINBRIDGE ISLAND
MUNICIPAL COURT

CONFIDENTIAL INFORMATION FORM (INFO)			
County: KITSAP		Cause Number: 12-17	
COURT CLERK: THIS IS A RESTRICTED ACCESS DOCUMENT			Do not file in a public access file.
<input type="checkbox"/> Divorce/Separation/Invalidity/Nonparental Custody/Paternity/Modifications <input type="checkbox"/> Other			
<input type="checkbox"/> Domestic Violence <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Antiharassment <input type="checkbox"/> Information Change (Check if you are updating information)			
<input type="checkbox"/> A restraining order or protection order is in effect protecting <input type="checkbox"/> the petitioner <input type="checkbox"/> the respondent <input type="checkbox"/> the children.			
<input type="checkbox"/> The health, safety, or liberty of a party or child would be jeopardized by disclosure of address information because: _____			
The following information about the parties is required in all cases: (Use the Addendum To Confidential Information Form to list additional parties or children)			
Petitioner Information		Type or Print only	Respondent Information
Name (Last, First, Middle) MORIWAKI, CLARENCE BEN		Name (Last, First, Middle) RYNEARSON, RICHARD LEE	
Race ASIAN	Sex M	Birthdate 11/08/1955	Race
Driver's Lic. or Identocard (# and State)		Driver's Lic. or Identocard (# and State), (or, if unavailable, residential address)	
Mailing Address (P.O. Box/Street, City, State, Zip) 155 MADISON AVE N. 98110 BAINBRIDGE ISLAND WA		Mailing Address (P.O. Box/Street, City, State, Zip)	
Relationship to Child(ren)		Relationship to Child(ren)	
The following information is required if there are children involved in the proceeding. (Soc. Sec. No. is <u>not</u> required for petitions in protection order cases (Domestic Violence/Antiharassment).)			
1) Child's Name (Last, First, Middle)			
Child's Race/Sex/Birthdate			
Child's Soc. Sec. No. (If required)			
Child's Present Address or Whereabouts			

2) Child's Name (Last, First, Middle)
Child's Race/Sex/Birthdate
Child's Soc. Sec. No. (If required)
Child's Present Address or Whereabouts
List the names and present addresses of the persons with whom the child(ren) lived during the last five years:
List the names and present addresses of any person besides you and the respondent who has physical custody of, or claims rights of custody or visitation with, the child(ren):

Except for petitions in protection order cases (Domestic Violence/Antiharassment), the following information is required:	
Petitioner's Information	Respondent's Information
Soc. Sec. No.:	Soc. Sec. No.:
Residential Address (Street, City, State, Zip)	Residential Address (Street, City, State, Zip)
Telephone No.: ()	Telephone No.: ()
Employer:	Employer:
Empl. Address:	Empl. Address:
Empl. Phone No.: ()	Empl. Phone No.: ()

Additional information: _____

☐ Addendum To Confidential Information Form is attached.

I certify under penalty of perjury under the laws of the state of Washington that the above information is true and accurate concerning myself and is accurate to the best of my knowledge as to the other party, or is unavailable. The information is unavailable because _____

Signed on 3/10/2017 (Date) at RAINBRIDGE ISLAND WA (City and State).

Charmaine Mowbray
Petitioner/Respondent

May 12, 2017

Clarence Moriwaki
155 Madison Avenue North
Bainbridge Island, WA 98110

FILED

MAY 12 2017

BAINBRIDGE ISLAND
MUNICIPAL COURT

**Continued violations of
Bainbridge Island Municipal Court (BIMC) Temporary Protection Order No. 12-17**

At the continuance hearing April 24, 2017 of case No. 12-17, Clarence Moriwaki, petitioner (Person Protected) vs. Richard Lee Ryneearson III (a.k.a. Rick Ryneearson, Richard Lee) respondent, I introduced to the court copies of screenshots that the respondent had not removed posts with my name and/or image on his Facebook page, a violation of the Temporary Protection Order which states: "Remove public webpages/Facebook page with petitioner's name." The violation of those posts still remain.

The Facebook Page "WWII Japanese American Internment" was created by and administered by the respondent on October 27, 2016, as well administered by his wife Hyland Hunt and moderated by the respondent's false identity "Richard Lee." (Screen Shot "Thu May 11, 11:03 AM")

The respondent changed the setting of the Facebook page from "Public to Closed" on March 15, 2017, the same day he was served with the Temporary Protection Order by the Bainbridge Island Police Department. (Screen Shot "Thu May 11 11:02 AM")

While the respondent did remove several posts of which contained my name, images and/or memes of both, as of the date of this letter, there still remains several posts on the "WWII Japanese American Internment" Facebook page. I have included screen shots of the posts from this page of which I can verify. All of these screen shots were taken on May 11, 2017.

It should be noted that the respondent's Facebook page "Rick Ryneearson" is blocked from public view, and given the respondent's failure to remove the attached posts in violation of the Temporary Protection Order, I have a genuine concern that the respondent's "Rick Ryneearson" page may contain comments and/or images of me. Furthermore, given his proven and demonstrated pattern of concealing his true identity to me and others, it is reasonably possible that the respondent has assumed other anonymous Facebook pages and on-line identities.

I am requesting that the respondent be ordered to immediately remove any and all mentions of my name, images, memes or any combination thereof of my identity from any and all webpages of which the respondent has created, participates in or posts to on-line comments.

Thank you for your time and consideration of my requests.



Clarence Moriwaki

WWII Japanese American Internment

Home

20

WWII Japanese American Internment

Closed Group

Discussion

Members

Events

Photos

Files

Search this group

Shortcuts

WWII Japanese Americ...

Members 325 Admins 2

Default

+ Add

Find a Member

ADMINS



Hyland Hunt

Joined

Added by Rick Ryneerson on December 16, 2016



Rick Ryneerson

Created group on October 27, 2016

MODERATORS



Richard Lee

Joined

Added by Rick Ryneerson on December 15, 2016



Codie Petersen

Joined

Added by Rick Ryneerson on December 16, 2016

WWII Japanese American Internment

Home

20

WWII Japanese American Internment

Closed Group

Discussion

Members



Rick Rynearson changed the group privacy setting from Public to Closed.
March 13

Like

Comment

1

MORE WAYS TO CREATE





WWIII Japanese American Internment



Home



WWIII Japanese American Internment

Closed Group

Discussion

Members

Events

Photos

Files

Search this group

Shortcuts

WWIII Japanese Americ...

...

Rick Rynearson shared a link.

November 23, 2016

Never again.



Like

Comment

Share



Democrats Stronger Together

47,566 members

+ Join



Real AMERICANS And The World United Against Trumpenfuhrer!!!!

+ Join



WWII Japanese American Internment



Home



WWII Japanese American Internment

Closed Group

Discussion

Members

Events

Photos

Files

Search this group

Shortcuts

WWII Japanese Americ...

Bainbridge Islanders ... 1

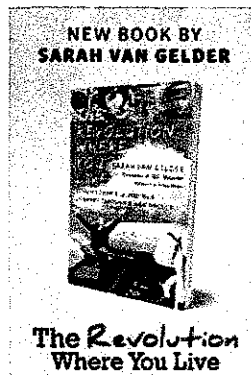
Kitsap County Vetera... 1

Bainbridge Island - ... 2



Rick R. Pearson shared a link.
January 8

An oldie but goodie from group member Clarence Moriwaki -- who rightly wrote that "President Franklin D. Roosevelt ignored due process and constitutional liberties and signed Executive Order 9066." As Clarence points out, despite the government courts ruling the camps lawful and justifying the action of other government officials, the action was still a violation of our Constitution. Well done Clarence!



Let It Not Happen Again

Reflections on the 70th anniversary of Japanese American incarcerations.

YESMAGAZINE.ORG

Like

Comment

Share

SUGGESTED MEMBERS

Hide



R Paul Hampson

Add Member



Les Heinrich

Add Member



Jim Hayner

Add Member

See More

DESCRIPTION

In the 1940s, as Japanese Americans were being forced into conce... See More

CREATE NEW GROUPS

Groups make it easier than ever to share with friends, family and teammates.

Create Group

MORE WAYS TO ENLARGE



WWII Japanese American Internment

Home

WWII Japanese American Internment

Closed Group

Discussion

Members

Events

Photos

Files

Search this group

Shortcuts



Rick Ryneerson shared a link.

January 7



Kitsap Military Times, January 06, 2017

January 06, 2017 edition of the Kitsap Military Times

ISSUU.COM

Like

Comment

Share

DESCRIPTION

In the 1940s, as Japanese Americans were being forced into conce... See More

CREATE NEW GROUPS

Groups make it easier than ever to share with friends, family and teammates.

Create Group

MORE WAYS TO CREATE



WWII Japanese American Internment

Home

20

Jim Hayner

Add Member

WWII Japanese American Internment

Closed Group

Discussion

Members

Events

Photos

Files

Search this group

Shortcuts

WWII Japanese Americ...

Bainbridge Islanders ... 1

Kitsap County Vetera... 1

Rick Rynearson I think perhaps the reporter made a mistake with this part:
"Three Japanese Americans were convicted of treason. While their cases were eventually overturned, the Supreme Court had upheld their convictions, Moriwaki said."

I don't believe any Japanese Americans were charged with treason let alone convicted of it. Had they been, there would be nothing wrong with that since those suspected of treason would have received due process as our Constitution requires.

There was a dual citizen who served in Japan for the Japanese and he was convicted of treason, but he had nothing to do with the internment and he did make war on the United States and so was guilty of treason.

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kawakita_v._United_States



Kawakita v. United States - Wikipedia

Kawakita v. United States, 343 U.S. 717 (1952),[1] is a United States Supreme Court case in which the Court...

EN.WIKIPEDIA.ORG

Like · Reply · Jan 24 at 9:47am

Richard Lee Sadly Clarence Moriwaki left the group. I'll try to get in touch with him to see if he can explain if this was a reporter misquoting him or if perhaps there were treason convictions we're not aware of. Fascinating stuff.

See More

DESCRIPTION

In the 1940s, as Japanese Americans were being forced into conce... See More

CREATE NEW GROUPS

Groups make it easier than ever to share with friends, family and teammates.

Create Group

MORE WAYS TO CREATE



Atlantic City High School Friends

Get Started

WWIII Japanese American Internment

WWIII Japanese American Internment

Closed Group

Discussion

Members

Events

Photos

Files

Search this group

Shortcuts

- WWIII Japanese Americ...
- Bainbridge Islanders ... 1
- Kitsap County Vetera... 1
- Bainbridge Island - ... 2
- American Legion Post 1...
- Friends of the 23rd L... 4

View 1 more comment

Jonathan Songer Wouldn't it be nice if Washington state honored the Second Amendment too?

Like · Reply · 1 · January 28 at 2:11pm

Richard Lee Clarence Moriwiki has also refused to get the word out about this bill on his FB page. It's like he and Tom Ikeda would rather President Trump have the power to use the military to arrest Muslim Americans without charge or trial and throw them into military prisons indefinitely RATHER than support a bill that would overturn the work of their beloved President Obama.

Like · Reply · February 6 at 7:30am

Write a comment...

Rick Ryneerson updated the description.
January 25

In the 1940s, as Japanese Americans were being forced into concentration camps by their neighbors and the military they funded, one may have wondered if the average American at the time knew of the history that led to the founding of the United States of America. Would it even matter if they did?

Is history merely a hobby?

What is the value of knowing the history of rights violations, if one happily supports violating the rights of others in the present or supports politic...

Like · Comment

3

Richard Lee For those in the Seattle area, we will be forming a physical group for discussions and community action before long. Private message me if you are interested! Hat tip to Clarence Moriwiki for the inspiration and connection!

Home

20

DESCRIPTION

In the 1940s, as Japanese Americans were being forced into conce... See More

CREATE NEW GROUPS

Groups make it easier than ever to share with friends, family and teammates.

Create Group

MORE WAYS TO CREATE



Atlantic City High School Friends

Get Started

RECENT GROUP PHOTOS

See All



tion of US citiz
conservative c

SUGGESTED GROUPS

See All

WWIII Japanese American Internment

Home

WWIII Japanese American Internment

Closed Group

Discussion

Members

Events

Photos

Files

Search this group

Shortcuts

WWIII Japanese Americ...

Bainbridge Islanders ... 1



Richard Lee shared a link.

February 7

For those worried about president Trump disappearing Americans without charge or trial....here is a great interview from the liberal man, Chris Hedges, who sued the government to stop this unconstitutional power and he references what happened to our Japanese American neighbors in the 1940s. While Judge Forrest issued an injunction, sadly the appeals court reversed it and the Supreme Court (which got it wrong in every single case concerning the Japanese American internment) refused to hear this lawsuit.

This is the power that was signed into law by the politicians that are so vocally celebrated by Clarence Moriwaki, Tom Ikeda, and even George Takei.

Never underestimate the power of Power to corrupt even those whose parents were victimized. How easily people sell out...

Chris Hedges NDAA Lawsuit Update

#ChrisHedges#Hedges#science#technology#discover
r#documentdiscover#Physicists#debate#philosophy#
Atheist#



ADD MEMBERS

+ Enter name or email address

MEMBERS

325 Members



SUGGESTED MEMBERS

Hide



R Paul Hampson

Add Member



Les Heinrich

Add Member



Jim Hayner

Add Member

See More

DESCRIPTION

In the 1940s, as Japanese Americans were being forced into conce... See More

CREATE NEW GROUPS

WWIII Japanese American Internment

Home

WWIII Japanese American Internment

Closed Group

Discussion

Members

Events

Photos

Files

Search this group

Shortcuts

WWIII Japanese Americ...

Bainbridge Islanders ... 1

Kitsap County Vetera... 1

Bainbridge Island - ... 2

American Legion Post 1...

Friends of the 23rd L... 4



Densho added 2 new photos.

February 19

Like Page

1,300+ showed up in Seattle today to show the world we mean it when we say NEVER AGAIN. We couldn't be more proud of our community, and we are so thankful to al...

See More

Like

Comment

2



Edward Harris I watched the TV news last night reporting on this issue. The speaker blatantly implied that under President Trump he would likely do to the Muslim community what FDR did to the Japanese during WW2. Anyone, who believes that will happen, does not understand the civil war that would follow. If masses of people are willing to march on the announcement of a policy only, don't think that the American people won't fight any FDR type internment.

Like · Reply · February 20 at 10:58am



Richard Lee That's an interesting question. I hope we don't find out the answer to that...

Like · Reply · February 20 at 10:52am



Richard Lee What they don't talk about, sadly, is that Tom Ikeda and our very own Clarence Moriwaki, while they talk about "never again" have been very vocal supporters of politicians who literally, literally, have made it legal to repeat what FDR did. And both will silence and demonize and censor those who point out this fact.

And somehow many on Bainbridge Island, in absolutely stunning hypocrisy, are totally fine with that. But Trump now...well, he's the next Hitler (never mind anybody who made that comparison was tin foil just months ago) and I have a yarn hat to prove how dedicated I am to our rights...

https://youtu.be/EH_Izul6JSM

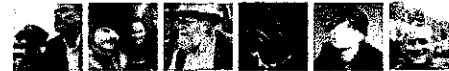
Like · Reply · February 20 at 1:28pm · Edited

ADD MEMBERS

Enter name or email address...

MEMBERS

325 Members



SUGGESTED MEMBERS

Hide



R Paul Hampson

Add Member



Les Heinrich

Add Member



Jim Hayner

Add Member

See More

DISCUSSION

In the 1940s, as Japanese Americans were being forced into conce... See More

CREATE NEW GROUPS

Groups make it easier than ever to share with friends, family and teammates.

Create Group

MORE WAYS TO CREATE



Atlantic City High School Friends

Get Started

MORE C



See

WWII Japanese American Internment

WWII Japanese American Internment

Closed Group

Discussion

Members

Events

Photos

Files

Search this group

Shortcuts

- WWII Japanese Americ...
- Bainbridge Islanders ... 1
- Kitsap County Vetera... 1
- Bainbridge Island - ... 2
- American Legion Post 1...
- Friends of the 23rd L... 4

Densho added 2 new photos.
February 19

Like Page

1,300+ showed up in Seattle today to show the world we mean it when we say NEVER AGAIN. We couldn't be more proud of our community, and we are so thankful to all...

See More

Like Comment



Edward Harris I watched the TV news last night reporting on this issue. The speaker blatantly implied that under President Trump he would likely do to the Muslim community what FDR did to the Japanese during WW2. Anyone, who believes that will happen, does not und... See More

Like · Reply · February 20 at 10:35am



Richard Lee That's an interesting question. I hope we don't find out the answer to that...

Like · Reply · February 20 at 10:52am



Richard Lee What they don't talk about, sadly, is that Tom Ikeda and our very own Clarence Moriawaki, while they talk about "never again" have been very vocal supporters of politicians who literally, literally, have made it legal to repeat what FDR did. And both will silence and demonize and censor those who point out this fact.

And somehow many on Bainbridge Island, in absolutely stunning hypocrisy, are totally fine with that. But Trump now...well, he's the next Hitler (never mind anybody who made that comparison was tin foil just months ago) and I have a yarn hat to prove how dedicated I am to our rights...

https://youtu.be/EH_lzul6J5M

Home 14



SUGGESTED MEMBERS

Hide



R Paul Hampson

Add Member



Les Heinrich

Add Member



Jim Hayner

Add Member

See More

DESCRIPTION

In the 1940s, as Japanese Americans were being forced into conce... See More

CREATE NEW GROUPS

Groups make it easier than ever to share with friends, family and teammates.

Create Group

RECENT GROUP PHOTOS

See All



U.S. Citizenship of US citizen conservative c

Date : 4/19/17 9:38:22 PM

From : "Clarence Moriwaki"

From : "Clarence Moriwaki" clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com

To : "Scott Weiss" sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov

Subject : Fifth - and final - set of evidence

Attachment : Evidence Page 23.docx;Evidence Page 24.docx;Evidence Page 25.docx;Evidence Page 26.docx;



Martial Matters added a new photo.

June 15, 2016 · 🌐



Martial Matters shared a link.

June 17, 2016 · 🌐



72 killed resisting gun confiscation by National Guard in Boston! - Illinois Gun Owners Rights

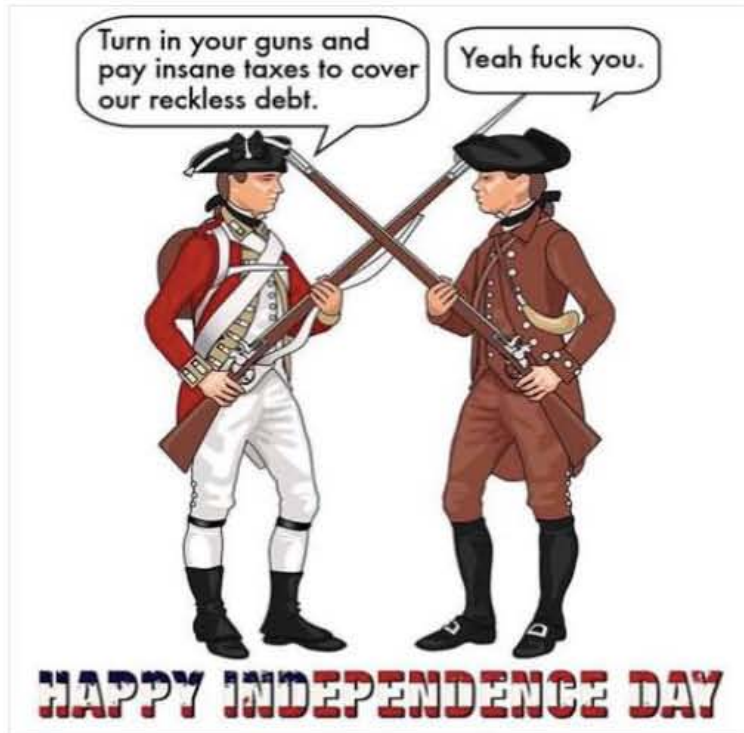
Boston – National Guard units seeking to confiscate a cache of recently banned assault weapons were

WWW.ILGUNRIGHTS.COM



Martial Matters shared The Three Percenter's Club's photo.

July 4, 2016 · 🌐



The Three Percenter's Club

July 4, 2016 · 🌐

👍 Like Page



Martial Matters shared LGBT for Gun Rights's photo.

June 17, 2016 · 🌐



LGBT for Gun Rights

June 17, 2016 · 🌐

👍 Like Page

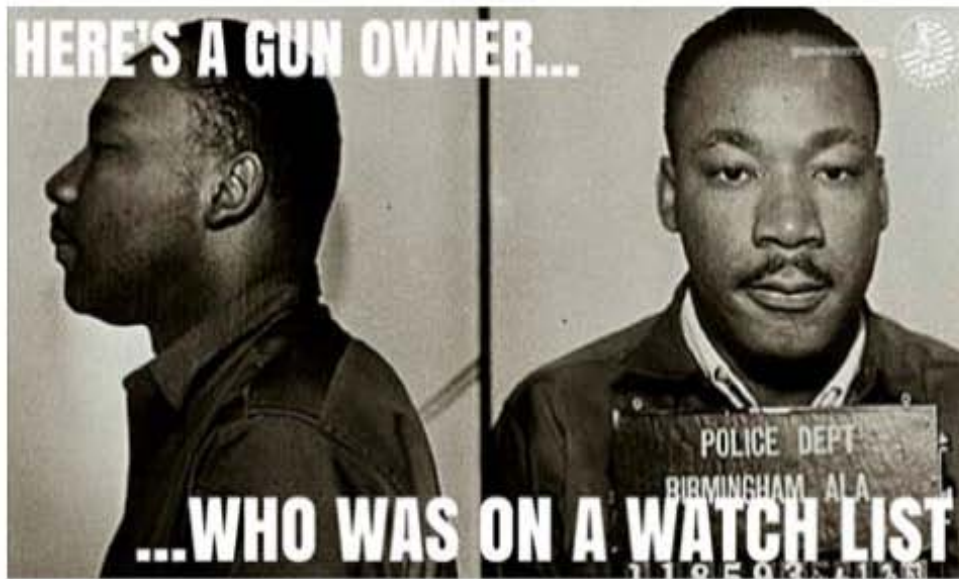
Semi-automatics are not full-auto. Revolvers aren't semi-auto, but can be fired as quickly as an AR-15, and that's not even just the double action ones! If you ...

[See More](#)



Martial Matters shared Gun Owners of America's photo.

June 26, 2016 · 🌐



Gun Owners of America

June 23, 2016 · 🌐

👍 Like Page

Arbitrary "watch lists" should not trump the Bill of Rights.

👍 Like

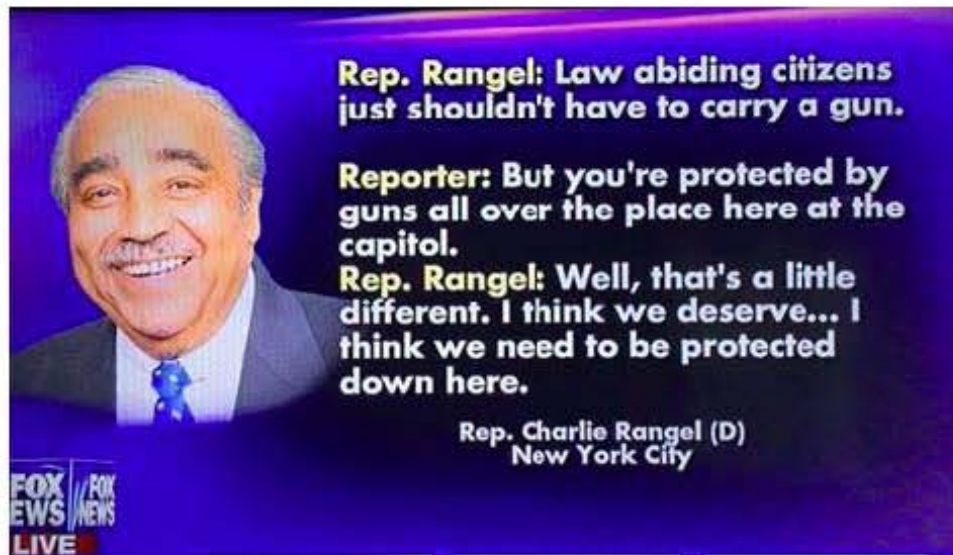
💬 Comment

🔗 Share



LGBT for Gun Rights shared Rep. Rangel's photo.

June 23, 2016 · 🌐




LGBT for Gun Rights

June 23, 2016 · 🌐

👍 Like Page

This piece of shit. -Guerrilla

Anti-police internet support for Ryneearson's "Ultimate Cop-Blocking" car



Police The Police
@policethepoliceACP


- Home
- About
- Shop
- Donate
- Photos
- Reviews
- Likes
- Videos
- Twitter
- Posts**

Like Follow Message

Police The Police
April 2, 2014 · 🌐

The Ultimate Cop Block Car

Rick Ryneearson has gone full throttle on making sure his Nissan is completely cop proof. If you needed ideas of how to secure your ride from road pirates (police), watch this video. It is definitely a wonderful display of what is possible and just one more example how technology will overcome police incompetence and lying cops.



The Ultimate Cop Block Car


In this video WeAreChange gets an exclusive look into the vehicle of Rick Ryneearson from Veterans Against Police Abuse. WeAreChange learns about about Rick's...


YOUTUBE.COM

Like Comment Share

193 155 shares 15 Comments

Write a comment...

 **Patrick Springer** All the electrified door handles are going to do is get you arrested for assaulting an officer. I like all the other stuff.
Like · Reply · 6 · April 2, 2014 at 7:39am



HOME NEWS SCI-TECH POLITICS ENTERTAINMENT ENVIRONMENT HISTORY ECONOMICS


Inside Veterans Against Police Abuse's Rick Ryneearson's High-Tech Cop-Blocking Car

share this:

Facebook Twitter Google+ Tumblr Pinterest Reddit Pocket

Posted By: LukeRudkowski APR 2, 2014

Real Life James Bond Cop Blocking Car



In this video WeAreChange gets an exclusive look into the vehicle of Rick Ryneearson from Veterans Against Police Abuse. WeAreChange learns about about Rick's techniques to ward off corrupt law enforcement officials. Rick's entire vehicle covered with cameras + emergency smoke screen = One Ultimate Cop Blocking Car

Date : 7/12/17 9:50:19 PM

From : "Telma Hauth"

From : "Telma Hauth" thauth@bainbridgewa.gov

To : "Guy Roche" groche@bainbridgewa.gov

Subject : FW: Anti-Harassment hearing on Monday 07-17-17 at 1:00pm CLARENCE B MORIWAKI VS. RICHARD LEE RYNEARSON

Attachment : image003.jpg;image001.jpg;

FYI



Telma Hauth

Court Administrator - Bainbridge Island Municipal Court

Phone: 206-842-5641 Fax: 206-842-0316

Mailing Address: PO Box 151, Rollingbay, WA 98061

Location Address: 10255 NE Valley Road, Bainbridge Island

Email: court@bainbridgewa.gov

www.bainbridgewa.gov/court

From: Telma Hauth

Sent: Wednesday, July 12, 2017 2:50 PM

To: Trevor Ziemba <tziemba@bainbridgewa.gov>; Ben Sias <bsias@bainbridgewa.gov>; Scott Weiss <sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov>

Subject: Anti-Harassment hearing on Monday 07-17-17 at 1:00pm CLARENCE B MORIWAKI VS. RICHARD LEE RYNEARSON

Good Afternoon:

Judge McCulloch would like to have an extra officer at the court on July 17th at 1:00pm (possibly 12:45 pm when individuals would probably start arriving) re Anti-Harassment hearing between CLARENCE B MORIWAKI VS. RICHARD LEE RYNEARSON. The Judge is expecting a large crowd and felt it would be better/safer if we had an extra officer present.

I did explain to the judge that your department is very short handed. She did indicate that "IF" it is possible, she would appreciate it.

Let me know if you have any questions.

Thank you all for always being there for us.

Telma



Telma Hauth

Court Administrator - Bainbridge Island Municipal Court

Phone: 206-842-5641 Fax: 206-842-0316

Mailing Address: PO Box 151, Rollingbay, WA 98061

Location Address: 10255 NE Valley Road, Bainbridge Island

Email: court@bainbridgewa.gov

www.bainbridgewa.gov/court

Date : 7/12/17 10:56:43 PM

From : "Telma Hauth"

From : "Telma Hauth" thauth@bainbridgewa.gov

To : "Guy Roche" groche@bainbridgewa.gov

Subject : FW: Anti-Harassment hearing on Monday 07-17-17 at 1:00pm CLARENCE B MORIWAKI VS. RICHARD LEE RYNEARSON

Attachment : image003.jpg;image001.jpg;

FYI



Telma Hauth

Court Administrator - Bainbridge Island Municipal Court

Phone: 206-842-5641 Fax: 206-842-0316

Mailing Address: PO Box 151, Rollingbay, WA 98061

Location Address: 10255 NE Valley Road, Bainbridge Island

Email: court@bainbridgewa.gov

www.bainbridgewa.gov/court

From: Telma Hauth

Sent: Wednesday, July 12, 2017 3:45 PM

To: Trevor Ziemba <tziemba@bainbridgewa.gov>

Subject: RE: Anti-Harassment hearing on Monday 07-17-17 at 1:00pm CLARENCE B MORIWAKI VS. RICHARD LEE RYNEARSON

Thanks Trevor but if it does not work out, we truly understand.



Telma Hauth

Court Administrator - Bainbridge Island Municipal Court

Phone: 206-842-5641 Fax: 206-842-0316

Mailing Address: PO Box 151, Rollingbay, WA 98061

Location Address: 10255 NE Valley Road, Bainbridge Island

Email: court@bainbridgewa.gov

www.bainbridgewa.gov/court

From: Trevor Ziemba

Sent: Wednesday, July 12, 2017 3:06 PM

To: Telma Hauth <thauth@bainbridgewa.gov>

Cc: Scott Weiss <sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov>; Ben Sias <bsias@bainbridgewa.gov>

Subject: RE: Anti-Harassment hearing on Monday 07-17-17 at 1:00pm CLARENCE B MORIWAKI VS. RICHARD LEE RYNEARSON

Telma,

We will have someone there probably a plain closed detective or a patrol officer if available. As you know we are already at minimal deployment, pulling officers from other shifts just to cover patrol that day and requiring a Sergeant to cover patrol for the transport. We are down five (5) officers at this time with no relief for several months and appreciate the courts understanding an patience as we get through this tough deployment period.

Respectfully,

Sgt. Ziemba

From: Telma Hauth

Sent: Wednesday, July 12, 2017 2:50 PM

To: Trevor Ziemba <tziemba@bainbridgewa.gov>; Ben Sias <bsias@bainbridgewa.gov>; Scott Weiss <sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov>

Subject: Anti-Harassment hearing on Monday 07-17-17 at 1:00pm CLARENCE B MORIWAKI VS. RICHARD LEE RYNEARSON

Good Afternoon:

Judge McCulloch would like to have an extra officer at the court on July 17th at 1:00pm (possibly 12:45 pm when individuals would probably start arriving) re Anti-Harassment hearing between CLARENCE B MORIWAKI VS. RICHARD LEE RYNEARSON. The Judge is expecting a large crowd and felt it would be better/safer if we had an extra officer present.

I did explain to the judge that your department is very short handed. She did indicate that "IF" it is possible, she would appreciate it.

Let me know if you have any questions.

Thank you all for always being there for us.

Telma



Telma Hauth

Court Administrator - Bainbridge Island Municipal Court

Phone: 206-842-5641 Fax: 206-842-0316

Mailing Address: PO Box 151, Rollingbay, WA 98061

Location Address: 10255 NE Valley Road, Bainbridge Island

Email: court@bainbridgewa.gov

www.bainbridgewa.gov/court

Date : 3/28/17 5:29:21 PM

From : "Jeff Horn"

From : "Jeff Horn" jhorn@bainbridgewa.gov

To : "Trevor Ziemba" tziemba@bainbridgewa.gov, "Ben Sias" bsias@bainbridgewa.gov

Subject : Fw: March 30th event and my stalker

Attachment : Statement for Petition for an Order for Protection of Harassment and Stalking.docx; Second Statement for Petition for an Order for Protection of Harassment and Stalking.docx; 75th Anniversary Event details-news release - Final with BIMA links.docx; TPO 3-27-2017 .png;

Sergeants,

Here is some more information regarding Thursday. Again, make sure everyone is up to speed.

Jeff Horn

Deputy Chief

Bainbridge Island Police Department

625 Winslow Way East

Bainbridge Island, WA 98110

jhorn@bainbridgewa.gov

Desk: 206.780.4688

Main: 206.842.5211

Fax: 206.780.8596

To Protect and Serve

From: Clarence Moriwaki [mailto:clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com]

Sent: Tuesday, March 28, 2017 9:15 AM

To: Matthew Hamner <mhamner@bainbridgewa.gov>

Cc: Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov>

Subject: March 30th event and my stalker

Greetings Chief Hamner,

First, thank you for attending Thursday's 75th Anniversary Commemoration Ceremony. It will start promptly at 11 a.m., so coming early is strongly advised, unless you enjoy the Rotary Auction parking long walk kind of thing.

I've cc'd Officer Lewis who did a great job investigating my case of harassment and stalking by Richard Lee Rynearson III.

I did receive a TPO on March 14, 2017, and the hearing for a Permanent PO was postponed until April 24. My stalker is still forbidden contact with 100 feet and can not attend any event of which I am participating, so would you please keep an eye out for him?

I urge your department to be wary of this potentially dangerous individual Richard Lee Rynearson III. I've uncovered some more disturbing anti law enforcement evidence about him - here's perhaps the most outrageous example, his Spy Car - Anti-Cop

Car: <http://www.copblock.org/18432/spy-car-protects-against-unscrupulous-cops/>



Spy Car Protects Against Unscrupulous Cops | Cop Block

www.copblock.org

Pete Eyre is co-founder of CopBlock.org. As an advocate of peaceful, consensual interactions, he seeks to inject a message of complete liberty and self-government

...

For your background, I've attached the TPO, as well my statements for the original order as well as my second statement that the I was going to submit to BI Municipal Court yesterday.

Since Officer Lewis's professional work on my case which I know has since closed, after you read my statements I hope you'll agree that this important information to have on the record.

I don't know the proper procedure, but can my statements and supporting evidence be added as an addendum to my case, do you need to re-open my case to do so, etc.? As of yet I have not hear if Kitsap County will pursue a charge of cyberstalking, but I believe that my new information will aid in supporting that charge be filed.

Since I am busy with March 30th, I would prefer to unpack this and discuss when I come up for air anytime after Thursday...

Thank you again for your hard work and support. I welcome your advice.

Clarence Moriwaki
mobile/text: 206-491-2336

FILED
MAR 27 2017
BAINBRIDGE ISLAND
MUNICIPAL COURT

BAINBRIDGE ISLAND MUNICIPAL COURT Kitsap County, Washington		Mail: P.O. Box 151, Rollingbay, WA 98061 Location: 10255 NE Valley Rd, Bainbridge Island, WA Phone # 206-842-5841 Fax # 206-842-0316 www.bainbridgeisland.gov/court court@bainbridgeisland.gov	
<u>CLARENCE MORIWAKI</u> Petitioner vs. <u>RICHARD RYNEARSON</u> Respondent		NO. 12-17 REISSUANCE OF TEMPORARY ORDER FOR PROTECTION AND NOTICE OF HEARING (STALKING) (Clerk's Action Required)	
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> The Temporary Order for Protection issued on <u>3/13/17</u> , is hereby extended through the new court hearing date on this matter on <u>4/24/17</u> (date), at <u>1 PM</u> (time) at the Bainbridge Island Municipal Court, 10255 NE Valley Road, Bainbridge Island, WA 98110			
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Other: <u>RESPONDENT SHALL SIGN FOR A COPY OF THIS ORDER AT THE COURT OFFICE BY 3/28/17. RESPONDENT SHALL ABIDE BY ALL CONDITIONS OF THE ORIGINAL TEMPORARY ORDER ISSUED ON 3/13/17.</u>			
The clerk of the court shall forward a copy of this order on or before the next judicial day to the:			
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> County Sheriff's Office or <u>Bainbridge IS.</u> Police Department where petitioner lives which shall enter this order in any computer-based criminal intelligence system available in this state used by law enforcement to list outstanding warrants.			
<input type="checkbox"/> County Sheriff's Office or _____ Police Department where respondent lives which shall personally serve the respondent with a copy of this order, the Temporary Order, and the Petition, and shall promptly complete and return to this court proof of service.			
<input type="checkbox"/> Petitioner has made private arrangements for service of this order, the Temporary Order and the Petition.			
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Respondent appeared and was served a copy of this order, the Temporary Order and the Petition by the court; further service is not required.			
DATED <u>3/27/17</u> at <u>11:40</u> <u>AM</u> <u>John Smith</u> JUDGE			
Presented by:		I acknowledge receipt of a copy of this Order.	
Petitioner	Date	Respondent	Date

REISS OF TEMP ORD FOR PROTECTION/NT HRG (STALKING) Page 1 of 1

Statement for Petition for an Order for Protection of Harassment and Stalking

March 10, 2017

Clarence Moriwaki, Petitioner
155 Madison Ave. N.
Bainbridge Island, WA 98110
(206) 491-2336

I am being cyberstalked and physically stalked by Rick Ryneerson, a.k.a Richard Lee. I am a private citizen and NOT a publicly elected official nor public figure.

Ryneerson/Lee has been trolling, harassing, and bullying me for months on my Facebook page, via private Facebook messages, text messages and a Facebook page I that manage, the Bainbridge Island Japanese American Exclusion Memorial. He has also physically stalked my home. Details and examples are included in BIPD Case Report #1117-000145.

After months of hijacking my page with his posts, I was first just annoyed, but became more anxious and concerned because of the growing frequency of his trolling and bullying. As I began to remove Ryneerson/Lee's posts, he simply accelerated his posting. At times I was receiving multiple notifications at all hours of the day and night, sometimes minutes apart.

Early attempts to warn him that I did not welcome his trolling, bullying, insulting and harassing me were futile.

I stated to Ryneerson/Lee that: "You have crossed a line. You are not conversing but trolling. You've demonstrated it over and over...Stop the bullying and attempts to hijack my party...Along with being insulted and offended, you don't get to define when I feel harassed." Please see attachment dated January 27, 2017, followed by a Facebook private message between me and Ryneerson/Lee on attachment "January 29, 2017."

Unfortunately, all of the numerous deleted posts are non-retrievable, but as an example of his relentless trolling and harassment, on February 4th, 2017, Ryneerson/Lee did post a series of I recall at least ten comments to my wall within one hour (some a minute apart) all of which I deleted, but fortunately seven were saved because he tagged me and they were saved as forwarded email messages. Please note the time of each message. Please see "February 4, 2017" attachment.

On February 6, 2017, Ryneerson/Lee began posting cut-and-paste comments to my wall at manic rate, with every post I deleted at least two would pop up. On Facebook private messenger I said to Ryneerson/Lee: "Stop trolling. Stop it. You are harassing, bullying and relentless. Stop. Your self-righteous reposting is the definition of harassment." The posts kept coming and I wrote: "Dude, I am going to report you to Facebook. KNOCK IT OFF!"

Rynearson/Lee's reply: "A differing view is not trolling or harassing or bullying. You are not a victim Clarence."

The postings continued and I wrote: "This page is my page. You are trying to hijack my page with your single issue obsession." The postings then began to accelerate and I wrote: "KNOCK IT OFF!"

Rynearson/Lee replied: "I am going to endeavor to teach you about mutual respect and diversity. Because you are a neighbor and you are in need." I replied: "OMG – respect? I have asked you to stop posting to MY PAGE!"

I finally had enough and said: "We are done" and Rynearson replied: "Oh, we're not done." Please see attachment "February 6, 2017, Page 1."

Within less than a minute after blocking him, I got a text message from an unknown number, which was Rynearson/Lee posing as reporter/blogger: "Mr. Moriwaki, I'm doing an initial story for a new and upcoming blog (ClarenceMoriwakiBainbridgeIsland.com) about your role as president of the memorial...Looking forward to you comment for the story if you are interested. Thanks."

I replied: "Of course, but first would you please ID yourself?" He replied: "This is Richard, of course, You have my number."

I replied: "Yeah, and this isn't trolling or harassment. Richard, your obsession is getting disturbing."

That turned out to be an understatement.

In 14 hours, Rynearson/Lee published a Facebook page the following morning, February 5, 2017 "Clarence Moriwaki of Bainbridge Island" complete with memes attacking me with the stated purpose: "This page is meant to be a discussion concerning our view that public figure, Clarence Moriwaki, President of the Bainbridge Island Japanese American Exclusion Memorial, is unfit to be the President or board member for our memorial." Please see attachment "February 5, 2017, Page 2"

After I blocked him, Rynearson/Lee continued to target me by hijacking numerous friends' FB pages and community pages, attacking, defaming and shaming me and bullying those who disagree with him to the point where he has been repeatedly unfriended, removed from pages and blocked.

Friends informed me of his actions, and one friend who Ryneerson/Lee attempted to hijack her page private messaged me: "I don't know him at all – and I just reviewed his Facebook page. He is on the attack but I can't figure out why...Richard announced that he is outside your house...(Ryneerson/Lee: "So I'm out on the public street now in front of (Clarence's) house talking to some of his guests (our mutual neighbors)...")

I replied: "Breathtaking. I hope that he is speaking metaphorically." She replied: "He just confirmed that he is. I confronted him on it." Fortunately, I was not at home. Please see attachment "February 7, 2017"

After being called out for assuming my identity, Ryneerson/Lee changed the name of his Facebook page to "Not Clarence Moriwaki of Bainbridge Island." Please see attached sheet.

Ryneerson/Lee continues to cyberstalk, seizing any opportunity to harass and bully me on Facebook, websites and newspapers throughout the region. For example, please see a recent March 3, 2017 post to the Peninsula Daily News, Port Angeles, WA.

Ryneerson/Lee has a long history of cyberstalking, defaming and trolling for years, being banned from numerous websites, blogs and other venues. I have enclosed a screen shot of a website "John Q. Public Blog" which not only demonstrates Ryneerson/Lee's history of cyberstalking, but the final comment by the blog host about Rick Ryneerson is an articulate description of how he operates and how he has harassed me and countless other people.

As demonstrated by Ryneerson/Lee's Facebook page, memes, posts, comments, constant cyberstalking, trolling and attempts to hijack other personal and community pages, his obvious goal is to embarrass me, degrade my reputation, intimidate, bully and shame me for not bowing to his demands.

The Bainbridge Island Police Department has just completed their investigation and they have recommended to the Kitsap County Prosecutor's Office that Ryneerson/Lee be charged with the crime of cyberstalking. BIPD Case Report# I17-000145

Sincerely,

Clarence Moriwaki

Statement for Petition for a Permanent Order for Protection of Harassment and Stalking and Request for an Immediate Surrender of Weapons

March 27, 2017

Clarence Moriwaki, Petitioner
155 Madison Ave. N.
Bainbridge Island, WA 98110
(206) 491-2336

I am deeply grateful for the court granting the Temporary Protection of Order of Harassment and Stalking against Richard Lee Ryneerson III a.k.a. Rick Ryneerson/Richard Lee on March 13, 2017, and I am seeking relief that it continues as a Permanent Order.

In addition to my original statement dated March 10, 2017, I am adding to the record additional evidence which reinforces and sustains this court's correct decision for a Protection Order, documentation which proves that for years Ryneerson has been, and continues to be, a compulsive internet troll and serial cyber stalker. I just happen to be his latest target and victim.

Moreover, upon doing research into Ryneerson's history of cyberstalking and internet trolling, I have discovered scores of legal and military records and comments about and by Ryneerson himself that have left me gravely alarmed. I am fearful and apprehensive due to his documented history of anger; official reports about his reckless behavior and lack of sound judgment; contempt of law enforcement; disregard and disdain of authority; his provocative passion and activism for the ownership and use of firearms to protect against perceived threats by the government; and premeditated actions for the use of force to intentionally cause harm. Due to these demonstrated factors, I am additionally seeking an order for an Immediate Surrender of his Weapons.

Additional Documentation for a Permanent Order for Protection of Harassment and Stalking

I am private citizen and not an elected official nor public figure, and I am not Ryneerson's first victim of internet trolling and cyberstalking. For years Ryneerson has been obsessively and compulsively trolling, hijacking and stalking people of whom he has been banned, blocked and made patently clear from his victims that they did not want any further contact from him.

Ryneerson hid his real identity from me with the Facebook name "Richard Lee" and I believe that he may have also used his wife's name Hyland Hunt as a fake Facebook page (screenshots included in my March 10, 2017 statement). Ryneerson creates and assumes multiple sites and identities, not only to attempt to mask his true identity and create opportunities to cyberstalk, but struggling to create more validity to his opinions by absurdly having conversations amongst himself by using his identities to comment to each other.

Among Rynearson's many on-line identities and pages, the ones that I have been able to confirm are the: PickYourBattles.Net www.pickyourbattles.net or "PYB"; Veterans Against Police Abuse <http://www.veteransagainstpoliceabuse.org/> or "VAPA"; and Martial Matters <https://www.facebook.com/PYBMartialMatters> which please note Rynearson ties the "PYB" with the page address, and the WWII Japanese American Internment Facebook page <https://www.facebook.com/groups/WorldWar3Internment/>

While in the US Air Force, Rynearson was officially reprimanded for lying about trolling and posting on the internet:

"...on 1 October 2009, you discussed a possible publication in the Air Force Times...When asked if you had posted any material that may be of interest to the Air Force Times on any blog or public website, you stated "no." It was only after repeated inquiries did you finally state that there "may be" information available to the Air Force Times on the internet. Your initial denials of your internet postings to the Public Affairs staff were deceptive and false." (MEMORANDUM FOR MAJOR RICHARD L. RYNEARSON – SUBJECT: Letter of Reprimand, USAF, October 27, 2009)

Rynearson has been hijacking websites, trolling and bullying for years to the point of becoming infamous for being banned, blocked and removed from numerous websites and blogs. In one instance, on July 20, 2012, Rynearson became a member of the internet blog site "GLOCK TALK – THE LEADING FIREARMS FORUM" and less than a day later, after relentlessly posting more than 80 argumentative and belittling messages and responses, the creator and moderator of the site demanded that Rynearson, posting as "VAPA-Rick," leave:

"PLEASE READ THIS VAPA You're clearly in violation of this (website's standards and rules), so could you please do everyone a favor and just piss off. Go polish your psycho-wagon and just leave us alone. You're not interested in hearing opinions or learning anything. Go make your fortune while you still know everything. But do it away from here. You've worn out your novelty...Folks, I did not create this forum...to question the morality or legality of their (cop) practices. You might have a burning need to do so, but this is not the place to do it...I want you (Rynearson) gone. You don't want a dialogue- dialogues go two ways. You're just *****ing. You're an obvious troll who is just looking for attention. Please, do leave, and please honor the rules of this thread (which you have not surprisingly ignored up to this point completely) if you should decide to stay." (GLOCK TALK, July 21, 2017, post #120, #131)

(VAPA-Rick) "Ah yes, troll" the most overly used word on the internet. Definition being, "somebody who hands me my ass on the internet, and makes me "oh so mad" that I can't intelligently respond!" (GLOCK TALK, July 21, 2012, post #135)

Another website where Ryneerson overstayed his welcome was the successful and popular John Q. Public blog site and Facebook page, both created and administered by retired US Air Force Lt. Col. Tony Carr. His Facebook page has more than 45,000 likes and that and his blog site has enjoyed more than 1.1 million visitors. Out of all of his followers, Ryneerson was one of only two people of whom Mr. Carr has ever removed and banned from his blog and Facebook page.

“Looks like PYB (Ryneerson) just got banned from John Q. Public’s pages. Seems to be a trend for him...Quote: “After the posting of some inappropriate comments, a handful of complaints, and a failed remediation campaign, I’ve banned Rick Ryneerson from posting here. This is just to reassure those of you who had concerns. It takes an awful lot to get banned from anything I’m administering. I promise you it wasn’t done lightly in this case.” (Flying Squadron.com web blog, “Tony Carr’s latest John Q. Public blog post” March 16, 2014)

“...Do you even know one of (Ryneerson’s) eleven anonymous handles? He’s been banned (from the site) for a while...Two people banned (from) about 1.1 million visitors...” (John Q. Public blog site, “Service Culture, You’re Doing It Wrong,” October 22, 2014)

“(Ryneerson’s) kind of conduct that you describe...is why I don’t associate with the guy anymore. (Ryneerson) is incapable of reasonable disagreement and attacks on personal grounds constantly, almost always without fact and in the most caustic terms possible.” (John Q. Public Facebook page, March 5, 2015 at 6:59 a.m.)

After being banned for years from the John Q. Public blog, on July 5, 2016, Ryneerson unwelcomingly resurfaced by trolling and commenting on a one-year old post, of which a screen shot was submitted with my March 10, 2017 statement. Among the many articulate comments and observations about Ryneerson’s behavior and method of operation were these:

“You (Ryneerson) write entire articles and run entire pages impugning the character of private citizens based on their online comments in casual conversation. You do this not because you actually care about anything...but because you simply find it entertaining to harass people on line. This makes you petty and useless, which is how most people describe you these days when the name Rick Ryneerson comes up...If you had any principles, you’d contain your critiques to the facts you can observe rather than pretending knowledge you don’t have...and pretending you’re some kind of shaman of morality and patriotism.

You lay claim to nothing more than personal opinion...and you advance it as poorly as anyone, attempting to support it with hate rather than evidence...Maybe at some point you’ll admit what this is all about: you getting pissed off when people ban you from social media outlets after you make an ass of yourself in a way they’re not willing to tolerate...you “pick your battles” rationally, opportunistically targeting and defaming people who don’t have any official power.” (John Q. Public blog site, “One Commander’s Independence Day Message,” July 3, 2015)

A few samples of Rynearson's angry on-line vitriol, these comments aimed at Tony Carr, years after being banned from Carr's John Q. Public's blog site and Facebook page:

"Splash one fascist cowardly fuck..Morted. Buh bye. Pick Your Battles: Finally, Tony Carr Admits It And Proves His Fascist Cowardice..." (Martial Matters Facebook page, July 5, 2016)

"Tony (Carr) will drop the ban hammer here shortly and excuse it with whatever nonsense he pulls out of his ass...Words are too much for his thin insecure skin..." (Martial Matters Facebook page, July 5, 2016) NOTE: This is a same day posting after he trolled the John Q. Public blog page just referenced above.

"Tony Carr is such a flaming douche canoe..." (Martial Matters Facebook page, July 3, 2015)

Documentation of contempt for law enforcement and authority

While in the US Air Force, Rynearson was officially reprimanded multiple times, the first of which was for being arrested by law enforcement for a minor infraction, of which he escalated into larger issues due to his disregard for authority and his own self-aggrandizement:

"...on or about 7 September 2009 (Rynearson was) arrested by the San Antonio police department for a routine traffic stop. I found it disconcerting that the arresting officer cited your unwillingness to cooperate with his lawful requests and your aggressive behavior toward him as factors leading to your, otherwise unnecessary, arrest. Equally disturbing was your post-arrest boastful taunting of the officer with statements "(I am) military and had fought in wars, and killed people" and "(you) had better watch out while violating constitutional rights." Your behavior and judgment during this incident was abysmal. Your actions were unprofessional and your conduct was unbecoming for an officer....

You are hereby reprimanded. Your actions have shown an alarming lack of judgment, character, and professionalism. Your behavior during these incidents has brought discredit upon your unit, and the United States Air Force...Your conduct raises serious questions about your fitness...and I am compelled to question your ability to continue to serve in the military. I must warn you that any reoccurrence of this behavior or any similar displays of appalling judgment can only jeopardize your career....

Your future conduct will be closely scrutinized, as you have identified yourself as someone requiring close supervision. Harsher measures may be taken if your behavior does not improve immediately...this could include...Court-Martial, or ultimately discharge. Be assured that I will react strongly to any future misbehavior on your part." (MEMORANDUM FOR MAJOR RICHARD L. RYNEARSON – SUBJECT: Letter of Reprimand, USAF, October 27, 2009)

Five months after this reprimand, Rynearson was disciplined for an unwarranted display of anger and poor judgment:

"I have concluded, based on interviews with (Rynearson) and witnesses, that on 12 Mar 2010 your conduct was unprofessional and prejudicial to good order and discipline. You lost your temper...and...used poor judgement in voicing your displeasure in front of your students while airborne...(and)...once on the ground, you engaged in a heated phone conversation with the...crew within earshot of students...You are hereby counseled...you created a situation that forces me to question your judgment. Your conduct was inappropriate and it was a poor example of...how officers should resolve their disagreements. (MEMORANDUM FOR MAJOR RICHARD L. RYNEARSON – Subject: Letter of Counseling 17 March 2010)

Six months after his disciplinary letter for unacceptable anger and poor judgment, Rynearson disobeyed superior officers and violated a lawful order, one and half weeks after the September 11, 2001 terrorist attacks on the United States:

"On 23 September 2011, I gave you a written order to fly in support of a certain classified objective...Your failure to obey a lawful order is in violation of Article 92, Uniform Code of Military Justice...You are hereby reprimanded! You have no authority to decide unilaterally whether to obey a lawful order...you have the duty, both legal and moral, to execute the lawful orders given to you by superior officers...the seriousness of this matter, together with the poor judgment displayed by you on this occasion, compels me to caution you that recurrence of his type of behavior can jeopardize your career." (MEMORANDUM FOR MAJOR RICHARD LEE RYNEARSON – SUBJECT: Letter of Reprimand - 26 Oct 2011)

Less than two months after receiving this reprimand, Rynearson was deemed a security risk and his clearance to classified information and access to all restricted areas was revoked:

"You are hereby notified that a security determination has been made to suspend your access to classified information and unescorted entry into all restricted areas. This action is being taken because you failed to obey a lawful order, forcing me to question your motives and ability to protect classified information...a Security Information File will be established." (MEMORANDUM FOR RICHARD LEE RYNEARSON, Maj., 04, USAF – SUBJECT: Notification of Suspension of Access – 14 November 2011)

Rynearson was also arrested in March 18, 2010 for not cooperating at a routine stop by US Border Patrol. He took his case all the way to the US Fifth Circuit Court of Appeals, where he lost a 2-1 ruling that the stop was legal. From this and his other arrests by law enforcement, on July 24, 2011, Rynearson created the Veterans Against Police Abuse and other sites and pages that started his vendetta against law enforcement. (Veterans Against Police Abuse, Facebook page)

Rynearson's "Spy Car/Anti Cop Car"

After his several interactions with and arrests by law enforcement, Rynearson became obsessive with recording interactions with police and protecting himself from their perceived harm. On a You Tube posted video, Rynearson proceeds to boast about modifying his car with bullet-proof body armor and windows, electrified door handles, numerous cameras, recording devices, flashing strobes, sirens, P.A. system and smoke screens.

The video also demonstrates the bullet-proof glass that he installed on his car sustaining direct shots from an AK-47 assault rifle. (COP BLOCK.ORG – Badges Don't Grant Extra Rights – Veterans Against Police Abuse, "Spy Car Protects Against Unscrupulous Cops – Meet Rick Rynearson and his badass Mitsubishi Eclipse" You Tube, July 24, 2012.)

Gun rights advocates and law enforcement officers' concerns and reaction to Rynearson's "spy car" ranged from amusement to alarm, as gauged from comments from the web blog site "GLOCK TALK – The Leading Firearms Forum" responding to the blog's "COP TALK – Spy Car/Anti Cop Car" forum posting of Rynearson's You Tube "spy car" video (GLOCK TALK - COP TALK "Spy Car/Anti Cop Car" July 21, 2012)

"Thought you guys might want to see this (video of Rynearson's "spy car/anti cop car") ...something tells me this won't end well with him. I wonder what his previous arrests were for. He sure is ticked off though. Electric shocking door handles? Wow...is that even legal?" (GLOCK TALK - COP TALK "Spy Car/Anti Cop Car" July 21, 2012, Post #1)

"Looks like he's got some coin put into it. Here's the camera system. What a nut." (GLOCK TALK - COP TALK "Spy Car/Anti Cop Car" July 21, 2012, Post #2)

"Yikes...this guy has some...issues." (GLOCK TALK - COP TALK "Spy Car/Anti Cop Car" July 21, 2012, Post #3)

"With the amount of \$\$\$ he's got invested into that car I'm willing to bet that this idiot is out patrolling to get attention of (law enforcement officers) that he so desperately wants. This guy is going to get himself shot and this video is going to be exhibit "A" at his trial." (GLOCK TALK - COP TALK "Spy, Car/Anti Cop Car" July 21, 2012, Post #4)

"Flashing strobes, police siren and smoke screen on an armored personal car? Does anyone else just hear "whacker" or "gearing up for a massacre?" (GLOCK TALK - COP TALK "Spy Car/Anti Cop Car" July 21, 2012, Post #18)

“...if I order you out of a car (a lawful order which I need no justification to do) and you refuse, now you get hooked up for Resisting a Peace Officer, so when I take hold of one of those door handles, go on and add Aggravated (sic) Battery as well...”(GLOCK TALK - COP TALK “Spy Car/Anti Cop Car” July 21, 2012, Post #40)

“I just looked up Richard “The Armored Avenger” Ryneerson’s lawsuits in the Western District of Texas against both the San Antonio (sic) PD and the Border Patrol...So, if anybody wondered, it is exactly the same “They done me wrong because here’s what I think my rights are” complaint. That he went this crazy and spent this much money on (his car) convinces me that his issues are more serious than most complainers – maybe even dangerous at some point.” (GLOCK TALK - COP TALK “Spy Car/Anti Cop Car” July 21, 2012, Post #57)

“Rick, You fail to realize...a losing argument, and especially (on this blog followed by law enforcement officers). Officers know case law and legislative law very well because the safety of everyone, and our job, is at stake...(GLOCK TALK - COP TALK “Spy Car/Anti Cop Car” July 21, 2012, Post #62)

“...Most of us could care less what you spend your money on. What we do care about is your intent on the equipment. Also, your quote from your video is very pointed and shows your true intent on the equipment whether you meant it or not: “Ever have a negative interaction with someone who claims to “Serve and Protect” when behind the wheel?” (GLOCK TALK - COP TALK “Spy Car/Anti Cop Car” July 21, 2012, Post #62)

“...Your story made it worse, not better...and here’s the kicker...even if they stopped you illegally for out of state plates, you’re still the one who went to jail for refusing to show your license and insurance that you are required to show...If the same person has the same problem with several unrelated police officers from different departments and different governments, that person is the problem.” GLOCK TALK - COP TALK “Spy Car/Anti Cop Car” July 21, 2012, Post #72)

...you claimed (that the San Antonio police) stopped you for “having out of state plates.” ...That seem like a good story to you...(but) you didn’t think how many thousands of people they’d have to stop for out of state plates every day, or why they’d even care, or why other people aren’t complaining about these license plates stops in San Antonio...(GLOCK TALK - COP TALK “Spy Car/Anti Cop Car” July 21, 2012, Post #73)

“Just having your smoke screen and sirens (on your car) is illegal where I work. You might want to check your local laws before telling us you don’t break them...”(GLOCK TALK - COP TALK “Spy Car/Anti Cop Car” July 21, 2012)

Rationale for Request of Immediate Surrender of Weapons

I am truly frightened for my physical safety from Richard Lee Ryneearson III.

As I have outlined with official and public documents, comments and observations, Ryneearson has a demonstrated record of anger and poor judgment; a record of dismissiveness and disdain of authority; a tormenting and harassing disregard of violating the wishes and feelings of people; and protracted disrespect and disdain for law enforcement.

On the issue of disrespect and disdain for law enforcement, Ryneearson's "spy car" alone makes me – as it should any rational law enforcement officer – pause with both shock and alarm.

Ryneearson has gone to extraordinary, and perhaps illegal, lengths of planning, designing and expenses – as well as publicly bragging about – creating a car with sirens, lights and PA system that could be used to impersonate an official law enforcement vehicle, and worse, building a defensive, bullet-proofed, smoke screened, mobile security cocoon whose sole functions are designed to evade, resist arrest, capture and to survive a firearms assault.

If any of those events happen, hopefully his vehicle is the only thing that is impacted.

However, it is his vehicle's electrified door handles that patently demonstrates a premeditated intent that has only one offensive, use of force function – to intentionally cause pain, injury or worse for the person who may touch the door handle.

If Ryneearson will go to these astonishing and bizarre lengths to protect himself from his perceived oppression from armed, professional law enforcement, how am I, as an unarmed private citizen, supposed to imagine and react to what he might have in store for me?

Ryneearson is a proud gun owner of at least, according to his own comments, two Glock handguns:

"I don't know why I get the feeling that you carry a concealed firearm without a license in a state where it is required..." (Ryneearson responds:) "Don't trust those feelings, they're often off." (GLOCK TALK – COP TALK "Spy Car/Anti Cop Car" July 21, 2012, Post #102)

"...why are we feeding this troll (Ryneearson) anyway? He didn't come to (the) glock talk (blog site) to talk about glocks. He came here to start **** with cops on this forum. I'm losing precious few IQ points I have trying to follow his selve(sic)-serving, paranoid "reasoning."" (VAPA-Rick) Wrong as usual...**Glocks? I own several. Only handgun I've ever owned.** Definitely preserve those points." (GLOCK TALK – COP TALK "Spy Car/Anti Cop Car" July 21, 2012, Post #122)

Rynearson praises Missouri and other states that “...let people carry concealed weapons without a permit anywhere they can carry guns openly, something that doesn’t require a permit...” (Martial Matters Facebook page, April 30, 2016)

Rynearson goes beyond the typical, law abiding gun owner, posting bellicose, rabble-rousing calls to arm and use of weapons on his PickYourBattles.Net web page and provocative pro-gun memes on Martial Matters Facebook page.

(Rynearson): “Those afraid of tyranny of government, or tyranny of a lunatic in a public place, all have the same remedy. Arm yourself and protect yourself!...If you want to be free, arm yourself! If you want to remain free, arm yourself!” (PickYourBattles.Net, Tuesday, June 21, 2016 “Arguments From Fascist Gun Grabbers Are Complete Bullshit”)

(Rynearson): “...(it is) undeniable that it is a top priority of the government to disarm the American people. This government has no respect for the rights of Americans, and it is intent...to make you as defenseless and vulnerable as it pleases...what a blood-soaked tragedy.” (PickYourBattles.Net, Tuesday, October 20, 2015 “And You Thought Disarming Americans Couldn’t Happen?”)

Due to the ample evidence presented in this statement along with my March 10, 2017 statement revealing Rynearson’s record of behavior of cyber stalking, internet trolling and harassment; a disturbing record of anger, reckless behavior, emotional instability and lack of sound judgment; contempt of law enforcement; disregard and disdain of authority; his provocative and provocative passion and activism for the ownership and use of firearms; and premeditated actions for the use of force to intentionally cause harm, **I am seeking relief by the court granting a Permanent Order for Protection of Harassment and Stalking and an Immediate Surrender of Weapons to affirm protection from Richard Lee Rynearson III, which will provide the hope of security to be able to live my life without fear or anxiety from the impact of his demonstrated cyberstalking, harassment and potential physical harm, and to be secure and safe from any future contact with Rynearson virtually or physically.**

Sincerely,

Clarence Moriwaki

Date : 3/28/17 5:26:36 PM

From : "Matthew Hamner"

From : "Matthew Hamner" mhamner@bainbridgewa.gov

To : "Jeff Horn" jhorn@bainbridgewa.gov

Cc : "Scott Weiss" sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov, "Cameron Lewis" clewis@bainbridgewa.gov

Subject : FW: March 30th event and my stalker

Attachment : Statement for Petition for an Order for Protection of Harassment and Stalking.docx; Second Statement for Petition for an Order for Protection of Harassment and Stalking.docx; 75th Anniversary Event details-news release - Final with BIMAlinks.docx; TPO 3-27-2017 .png;

DC Horn,

Please review this and ensure our officers are up to speed. Also, Sgt. Weiss should look this over and report back. Thanks Chief Hamner

From: Clarence Moriwaki [mailto:clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com]

Sent: Tuesday, March 28, 2017 9:15 AM

To: Matthew Hamner <mhamner@bainbridgewa.gov>

Cc: Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov>

Subject: March 30th event and my stalker

Greetings Chief Hamner,

First, thank you for attending Thursday's 75th Anniversary Commemoration Ceremony. It will start promptly at 11 a.m., so coming early is strongly advised, unless you enjoy the Rotary Auction parking long walk kind of thing.

I've cc'd Officer Lewis who did a great job investigating my case of harassment and stalking by Richard Lee Rynearson III.

I did receive a TPO on March 14, 2017, and the hearing for a Permanent PO was postponed until April 24. My stalker is still forbidden contact with 100 feet and can not attend any event of which I am participating, so would you please keep an eye out for him?

I urge your department to be wary of this potentially dangerous individual Richard Lee Rynearson III. I've uncovered some more disturbing anti law enforcement evidence about him - here's perhaps the most outrageous example, his "Spy Car - Anti-Cop Car": <http://www.copblock.org/18432/spy-car-protects-against-unscrupulous-cops/>

For your background, I've attached the TPO, as well my statements for the original order as well as my second statement that the I was going to submit to BI Municipal Court yesterday.

Since Officer Lewis' professional work on my case which I know has since closed, after you read my statements I hope you'll agree that this important information to have on the record.

I don't know the proper procedure, but can my statements and supporting evidence be added as an addendum to my case, do you need to re-open my case to do so, etc.? As of yet I have not hear if Kitsap County will pursue a charge of cyberstalking, but I believe that my new information will aid in supporting that charge be filed.

Since I am busy with March 30th, I would prefer to unpack this and discuss when I come up for air anytime after Thursday...

Thank you again for your hard work and support. I welcome your advice.

Clarence Moriwaki

mobile/text: 206-491-2336

Date : 3/28/17 8:55:02 PM

From : "Scott Weiss"

From : "Scott Weiss" sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov

To : "Erik Peffer" epeffer@bainbridgewa.gov

Subject : FW: March 30th event and my stalker

Attachment : Statement for Petition for an Order for Protection of Harassment and Stalking.docx; Second Statement for Petition for an Order for Protection of Harassment and Stalking.docx; 75th Anniversary Event details-news release - Final with BIMALinks.docx; TPO 3-27-2017 .png; image001.jpg;

FYI



BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

Scott Weiss, Detective Sergeant

www.bainbridgewa.gov

www.facebook.com/citybainbridgeisland/

ORI: WA0180700

206.842.5211 (Office) 206.780.4681 (Desk) 206.730.9026 (Mobile) 206.780.8596 (Fax)

625 Winslow Way E, Bainbridge Island, WA 98110

From: Matthew Hamner

Sent: Tuesday, March 28, 2017 10:27 AM

To: Jeff Horn <jhorn@bainbridgewa.gov>

Cc: Scott Weiss <sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov>; Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov>

Subject: FW: March 30th event and my stalker

DC Horn,

Please review this and ensure our officers are up to speed. Also, Sgt. Weiss should look this over and report back. Thanks Chief Hamner

From: Clarence Moriwaki [<mailto:clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com>]

Sent: Tuesday, March 28, 2017 9:15 AM

To: Matthew Hamner <mhamner@bainbridgewa.gov>

Cc: Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov>

Subject: March 30th event and my stalker

Greetings Chief Hamner,

First, thank you for attending Thursday's 75th Anniversary Commemoration Ceremony. It will start promptly at 11 a.m., so coming early is strongly advised, unless you enjoy the Rotary Auction parking long walk kind of thing.

I've cc'd Officer Lewis who did a great job investigating my case of harassment and stalking by Richard Lee Rynearson III.

I did receive a TPO on March 14, 2017, and the hearing for a Permanent PO was postponed until April 24. My stalker is still forbidden contact with 100 feet and can not attend any event of which I am participating, so would you please keep an eye out for him?

I urge your department to be wary of this potentially dangerous individual Richard Lee Rynearson III. I've uncovered some more disturbing anti law enforcement evidence about him - here's perhaps the most outrageous example, his "Spy Car - Anti-Cop

Car: <http://www.copblock.org/18432/spy-car-protects-against-unscrupulous-cops/>

For your background, I've attached the TPO, as well my statements for the original order as well as my second statement that the I was going to submit to BI Municipal Court yesterday.

Since Officer Lewis' professional work on my case which I know has since closed, after you read my statements I hope you'll agree that this important information to have on the record.

I don't know the proper procedure, but can my statements and supporting evidence be added as an addendum to my case, do you need to re-open my case to do so, etc.? As of yet I have not hear if Kitsap County will pursue a charge of cyberstalking, but I believe that my new information will aid in supporting that charge be filed.

Since I am busy with March 30th, I would prefer to unpack this and discuss when I come up for air anytime after Thursday...

Thank you again for your hard work and support. I welcome your advice.

Date : 3/28/17 5:54:03 PM
From : "Jeff Horn"
From : "Jeff Horn" jhorn@bainbridgewa.gov
To : "Scott Weiss" sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov
Subject : Fw: March 30th event and my stalker
Attachment : image001.png;image002.jpg;
Didn't see your name on this reply. FYI.

Jeff Horn
Deputy Chief
Bainbridge Island Police Department
625 Winslow Way East
Bainbridge Island, WA 98110
jhorn@bainbridgewa.gov
Desk: 206.780.4688
Main: 206.842.5211
Fax: 206.780.8596

To Protect and Serve

From: Matthew Hamner
Sent: Tuesday, March 28, 2017 10:52 AM
To: Clarence Moriwaki
Cc: Cameron Lewis; Jeff Horn
Subject: RE: March 30th event and my stalker

Hello Mr. Moriwaki,

I have forwarded this to my Deputy Chief and Detective Sergeant. They will ensure the officers are aware and if there is follow up Sgt. Weiss will contact you. I am sorry you have gone through this ordeal. We will do all we can to protect you. My cell phone is 206-249-2014. Call me if you need anything. Matt

BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT
Matthew Hamner, Chief of Police
www.bainbridgewa.gov

Bainbridge Island
Washington

Bainbridge Island, WA - Official Website | Official Website

www.bainbridgewa.gov

The program will provide funding of up to \$5000 for projects or events that create or enhance a tangible improvement in a Bainbridge Island neighborhood; or build or ...

www.facebook.com/citybainbridgeisland/

City of Bainbridge Island, Washington | Facebook

www.facebook.com

City of Bainbridge Island, Washington, Bainbridge Island, WA. 1,716 likes · 98 talking about this · 511 were here. Municipal corporation operating under...

Date : 4/24/17 10:19:31 PM
From : "Kelly Eisenhood"
From : "Kelly Eisenhood" keisenhood@bainbridgewa.gov
To : "Trevor Ziemba" tziemba@bainbridgewa.gov
Cc : "Jennifer Cooper" jcooper@bainbridgewa.gov
Subject : FW: Moriwaki vs Ryneearson 12-17
Attachment : image001.jpg;
FYI.....

From: Diane Hartman
Sent: Monday, April 24, 2017 3:11 PM
To: Kelly Eisenhood <keisenhood@bainbridgewa.gov>
Subject: RE: Moriwaki vs Ryneearson 12-17

He said he had 4 guns to turn in btw.

Diane Hartman

| Senior Judicial Specialist |
| Bainbridge Island Municipal Court |
| Mailing: PO Box 151, Rollingbay, WA 98061 |
| Location: 10255 NE Valley Road, Bainbridge Island |
| Ph: 206-842-5641 | Fax: 206-842-0316 |
| Email: dhartman@bainbridgewa.gov | Website: www.bainbridgewa.gov/court |

From: Kelly Eisenhood
Sent: Monday, April 24, 2017 3:11 PM
To: Diane Hartman <dhartman@bainbridgewa.gov>
Subject: RE: Moriwaki vs Ryneearson 12-17

Excellent. Thanks Diane! ☺
Trying to be as prepared as we can be.
~Kelly

From: Diane Hartman
Sent: Monday, April 24, 2017 3:09 PM
To: Kelly Eisenhood <keisenhood@bainbridgewa.gov>
Subject: RE: Moriwaki vs Ryneearson 12-17

Here you go.

Diane Hartman

| Senior Judicial Specialist |
| Bainbridge Island Municipal Court |
| Mailing: PO Box 151, Rollingbay, WA 98061 |
| Location: 10255 NE Valley Road, Bainbridge Island |
| Ph: 206-842-5641 | Fax: 206-842-0316 |
| Email: dhartman@bainbridgewa.gov | Website: www.bainbridgewa.gov/court |

From: Kelly Eisenhood
Sent: Monday, April 24, 2017 3:00 PM
To: Diane Hartman <dhartman@bainbridgewa.gov>; Lesley Hetzler <lhetzler@bainbridgewa.gov>
Subject: RE: Moriwaki vs Ryneearson 12-17

Diane,

Please send over the Proof of Surrender form and receipt please.



BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

Kelly Eisenhood, Senior Police Clerk

www.bainbridgewa.gov

www.facebook.com/citybainbridgeisland/

206.842.5211 (Office) 206.780.8596 (Fax)

From: Diane Hartman
Sent: Monday, April 24, 2017 2:25 PM

To: Kelly Eisenhood <keisenhood@bainbridgewa.gov>; Lesley Hetzler <lhetzler@bainbridgewa.gov>
Subject: Moriwaki vs Ryneerson 12-17

Hello,
Here you go. Let me know if you have any question please.

Diane Hartman

| Senior Judicial Specialist |
| Bainbridge Island Municipal Court |
| Mailing: PO Box 151, Rollingbay, WA 98061 |
| Location: 10255 NE Valley Road, Bainbridge Island |
| Ph: 206-842-5641 | Fax: 206-842-0316 |
| Email: dhartman@bainbridgewa.gov | Website: www.bainbridgewa.gov/court |

Date : 7/17/17 10:21:41 PM

From : "Diane Hartman"

From : "Diane Hartman" dhartman@bainbridgewa.gov

To : "Lesley Hetzler" lhetzler@bainbridgewa.gov

Subject : FW: Moriwaki vs Ryneerson 12-17

Attachment : DOC071717-008.pdf;

[Lesley,](#)

Sorry, I sent that in the wrong order. Page 4 of 4 for the protection order is with the weapons order.

Diane Hartman

| Senior Judicial Specialist |
| Bainbridge Island Municipal Court |
| Mailing: PO Box 151, Rollingbay, WA 98061 |
| Location: 10255 NE Valley Road, Bainbridge Island |
| Ph: 206-842-5641 | Fax: 206-842-0316 |
| Email: dhartman@bainbridgewa.gov | Website: www.bainbridgewa.gov/court |

From: Diane Hartman

Sent: Monday, July 17, 2017 2:43 PM

To: Kelly Eisenhower <keisenhood@bainbridgewa.gov>; Lesley Hetzler <lhetzler@bainbridgewa.gov>

Subject: Moriwaki vs Ryneerson 12-17

Hello,

Please see attached order to release weapons and non-expiring order for protection – stalking.

Thank you,

Diane Hartman

| Senior Judicial Specialist |
| Bainbridge Island Municipal Court |
| Mailing: PO Box 151, Rollingbay, WA 98061 |
| Location: 10255 NE Valley Road, Bainbridge Island |
| Ph: 206-842-5641 | Fax: 206-842-0316 |
| Email: dhartman@bainbridgewa.gov | Website: www.bainbridgewa.gov/court |

BAINBRIDGE ISLAND MUNICIPAL COURT
Kitsap County, Washington

Mailing Address: PO Box 151, Rollingbay, WA 98061
Location Address: 10255 NE Valley Rd, Bainbridge Is., WA
Phone # 206-842-5641 Fax # 206-842-0316
www.bainbridgewa.gov email: court@bainbridgewa.gov

CLARENCE MIRIAM

Petitioner vs.

RICHARD RYNEARSON

Respondent

NO. 12-17

Order to Release Weapons
(ORRW- Protection Order)

FILED
JUL 17 2017
BAINBRIDGE ISLAND
MUNICIPAL COURT

A Motion for an Order to Release Weapons was filed. The court considered the motion and relevant court records; and the court finds that the order against the restrained person has ended and no other orders are in effect under this cause number.

There are no longer any restraints in this case prohibiting RESPONDENT, the restrained person, from possessing or owning firearms, other dangerous weapons, or a concealed pistol license.

The:

- ☐ the Sheriff's Office of _____ County,
☒ the Police Department of the City of BAINBRIDGE ISLAND
☐ respondent's attorney, name: _____ WSBA No. _____
☐ name: _____

shall return the firearms, other dangerous weapons, and concealed pistol license to the restrained person, but only if there are no other disqualifications that prohibit the restrained person from possessing the firearms, other dangerous weapons, and concealed pistol license. If the restrained person does not provide a copy of this order to the Sheriff's office or Police department, the law enforcement agency may dispose of the firearms as unclaimed property pursuant to statute.

[Signature]
Signature of Judge

Date 7/17/17

Presented by:

[Signature]
Signature of Requesting Party/ Lawyer

WSBA No. 37010

Print Name ALEXANDER SAVOJNI

Obtaining your firearms: A background check is performed prior to all firearm releases, even voluntary surrenders. Since federal, state and local laws prohibit certain persons from possessing firearms, it is possible that the firearm/s may not be returned to you, even if the matter for which you are surrendering them is resolved in your favor.

1. When you come to claim your firearm/s, bring government-issued photo identification (driver's license, identification card, military identification, passport, etc). Firearms will not be released without identification.
2. Firearms will only be released to the restrained person named on the Order to Release Weapons.

Washington Crime Information Center (WACIC) Data Entry

It is ordered that the clerk of court shall forward a copy of this order on or before the next judicial day to BAINBRIDGE ISLAND ☐ County Sheriff's Office

☒ Police Department, **where Petitioner lives** and shall enter it into WACIC.

Service

☐ The clerk of court ☐ Petitioner shall forward a copy of this order on or before the next judicial day to _____ ☐ County Sheriff's Office ☐ Police Department, **where Respondent lives** which shall personally serve the respondent with a copy of this order and shall promptly complete and return to this court proof of service.

Or ☐ Petitioner has made private arrangements for service of this order.

Or ☒ Respondent appeared; further service is not required.

Or ☐ Petitioner shall serve this order by ☐ mail ☐ publication as previously ordered.

This order is in effect until the expiration date on page one.

If the duration of this order exceeds one year, the court finds that Respondent is likely to resume stalking of the petitioner when the order expires.

Other: SEE COURT'S FINDINGS OF FACT AND CONCLUSIONS OF LAW.

Dated: 7/17/17 at 2:15 a.m./p.m.

[Signature]
Judge/Court Commissioner

I acknowledge receipt of a copy of this Order:

> [Signature]
Signature of Respondent/ Lawyer WSBA No.

Richard L. Ryneerson III
Print Name

> [Signature]
Signature of Petitioner/ Lawyer WSBA No.

CLARENCE MORIWAKI
Print Name

Petitioner or Petitioner's Lawyer must complete a Law Enforcement Information Sheet (LEIS).

Date : 4/20/17 3:53:40 PM

From : "Scott Weiss"

From : "Scott Weiss" sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov

To : "Alexander Takos (atakos@co.kitsap.wa.us)" atakos@co.kitsap.wa.us

Subject : FW: Ryneerson FB postings

Attachment : image001.jpg;

Good morning,

Mr. Moriwaki obtained a temporary order of protection against Mr. Ryneerson, it is Bainbridge Municipal No # 12-17. My question is... the judge ordered that the respondent "remove public webpages/Facebook page with petitioner's name." The petitioner still has postings on a Facebook page that is set to private. In other words, you have to "join" the group and be allowed by the administrator (petitioner) to access the Facebook page. I called the court but the clerks could not clarify what the judge meant when she issued this particular portion of the order.

What do you think?



BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

Scott Weiss, Detective Sergeant

www.bainbridgewa.gov

www.facebook.com/citybainbridgeisland/

ORI: WA0180700

206.842.5211 (Office) 206.780.4681 (Desk) 206.730.9026 (Mobile) 206.780.8596 (Fax)

625 Winslow Way E., Bainbridge Island, WA 98110

From: Alexander Savojni [<mailto:alexander@rhodeslegalgroup.com>]

Sent: Thursday, April 20, 2017 8:38 AM

To: Scott Weiss <sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov>

Subject: RE: Ryneerson FB postings

It is my reading of the TPO that Mr. Ryneerson was ordered to remove usage of Mr. Moriwaki's name from public web/facebook pages. As the WWII page is set to private, it seems to be in compliance with the order. I am unaware of a way to monitor the webpage (as Mr. Moriwaki is doing) without being a member. If you know of some type of backdoor for the general public to access it which my client and I are unaware of, I can instruct my client to try to close said backdoor.

Thanks.

Alexander Savojni

Attorney at Law

[Rhodes Legal Group, PLLC](#)

From: Scott Weiss [<mailto:sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov>]

Sent: Wednesday, April 19, 2017 4:10 PM

To: Alexander Savojni <alexander@rhodeslegalgroup.com>

Subject: RE: Ryneerson FB postings

Ahh, I think you are right. You have to be a member to see the postings. There isn't a direct link that would bypass being able to view the group postings without being approved by an administrator. I attached a scan of an example of one of the postings. I believe there are a couple others on that particular FB group.



BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

Scott Weiss, Detective Sergeant

www.bainbridgewa.gov

www.facebook.com/citybainbridgeisland/

ORI: WA0180700

206.842.5211 (Office) 206.780.4681 (Desk) 206.780.8596 (Fax)

625 Winslow Way E., Bainbridge Island, WA 98110

From: Alexander Savojni [<mailto:alexander@rhodeslegalgroup.com>]

Sent: Wednesday, April 19, 2017 3:41 PM

To: Scott Weiss <sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov>

Subject: RE: Ryneerson FB postings

When I click on your link, it goes to "WWIII Japanese American Internment" facebook page. The upper left corner tells me the group is closed and only members can see the posts. Due to this, I am unable to see the posts you are referring to. Are you able to provide a direct link which leads to a post open to the public?

Thanks.

Alexander Savojni
Attorney at Law
[Rhodes Legal Group, PLLC](#)

From: Scott Weiss [<mailto:sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov>]
Sent: Wednesday, April 19, 2017 3:33 PM
To: alexander@rhodeslegalgroup.com
Subject: Rynearson FB postings

Good afternoon,

Per our discussion, here is a link to the posting that was brought to my attention: https://www.facebook.com/groups/WorldWar3Internment/?ref=br_tf I searched "Richard lee" postings and found the ones that Mr. Moriwaki is talking about. They appear to be older postings from Feb. 21st, Feb. 5th, etc.

Regards,
Scott Weiss



BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

Scott Weiss, Detective Sergeant

www.bainbridgewa.gov

www.facebook.com/citybainbridgeisland/

ORI: WA0180700

206.842.5211 (Office) 206.780.4681 (Desk) 206.780.8596 (Fax)

625 Winslow Way E., Bainbridge Island, WA 98110

Date : 2/25/17 12:30:38 AM
From : "Clarence Moriwaki"
From : "Clarence Moriwaki" clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com
To : "Cameron Lewis" clewis@bainbridgewa.gov
Subject : Fwd: 6 of 12
Attachment : 123_1.png;
Hi Cameron,

This message clearly shows he's creator of the site, note the posting from Richard Lee.

Begin forwarded message:

From: Clarence Moriwaki <clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com>
Subject: 6 of 12
Date: February 24, 2017 at 10:37:47 AM PST
To: clewis@bainbridgewa.gov



Date : 4/12/17 2:20:19 AM

From : "Matthew Hamner"

From : "Matthew Hamner" mhamner@bainbridgewa.gov

To : "Scott Weiss" sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov

Subject : Fwd: My cyberstalker is in violation of the TPO

Attachment : Screen Shot 2017-04-11 at 12.46.49 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-04-11 at 12.48.06 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-04-11 at 12.47.17 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-04-11 at 12.43.40 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-04-11 at 1.24.07 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-04-11 at 1.19.13 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-04-11 at 12.44.36 PM.png;

FYI

Sent from my Verizon Wireless 4G LTE smartphone

----- Original message -----

From: Matthew Hamner <mhamner@bainbridgewa.gov>

Date: 04/11/2017 7:19 PM (GMT-08:00)

To: Clarence Moriwaki <clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com>, Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov>

Subject: RE: My cyberstalker is in violation of the TPO

Hello Clarence,

I have copied Detective Sergeant Weiss on this email. He will follow up. I'm sorry this issue continues. If you have any questions, feel free to contact me.

Best Regards, Matt

Sent from my Verizon Wireless 4G LTE smartphone

----- Original message -----

From: Clarence Moriwaki <clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com>

Date: 04/11/2017 1:51 PM (GMT-08:00)

To: Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov>

Cc: Matthew Hamner <mhamner@bainbridgewa.gov>

Subject: My cyberstalker is in violation of the TPO

Hi Cameron and Matt,

First, I can not thank both of you enough for attending our 75th Anniversary Commemoration Ceremony.

You not only honored us with your presence, but for me personally, both of you being there truly helped me feel protected and safe, which was so important because it was already stressful enough to stay focused and keep my head in the game to emcee the ceremony.

I've just found out that Rick Rynearson a.k.a. Richard Lee has not removed posts with my name and image from his Facebook page "WWIII Japanese American Internment," which is of course a violation of my TPO. https://www.facebook.com/groups/WorldWar3Internment/?ref=br_tf Since he has several on-line identities there may be more, but these are the ones that I am aware of.

I've attached some screen shots just taken today.

Please let me know if any action is planned or takes place. Thank you.

Clarence Moriwaki

mobile/text: 206-491-2336

Messenger

SHORTCUTS

WWII Japanese Am...

Bainbridge Island - M...

Bainbridge Islanders ...

Bainbridge Islanders

EXPLORE

Events

Groups

Pages

Friend Lists

Fundraisers

Pokes

On This Day

See More...

CREATE

Ad

Page

Group

Event

Fundraiser

Richard Lee

February 5

Clarence Moriawaki, long time president of the Bainbridge Island Japanese American Exclusion Memorial, vocally and enthusiastically supports two politicians who have expressly made it "legal" for presidents to once again have our military arrest American citizens in America without charge or trial and throw them into military prison camps indefinitely. This is the president of a memorial that has the motto "Let It Not Happen Again..."

CLARENCE MORIWAKI CLAIMS "LET IT NOT HAPPEN AGAIN"...

facebook.com/groups/WorldWarII-Resistance

YET VOCALLY SUPPORTS JAY INSLEE (WHO VOTED FOR THE 2012 NDAA WHICH LEGALIZED IT, HAPPENING AGAIN) & SUPPORTS PRESIDENT OBAMA, WHO SIGNED THE BILL INTO LAW AND DREW CRITICISM FROM THE EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR OF THE ACLU FOR LEGALIZING INDEFINITE DETENTION

Like

Comment

1

Lara O'Neal Jones

I don't believe that targeting a particular person like this is helpful. Please try and focus on positive action.

Like · Reply · February 7 at 8:26am

News Feed

Messenger

HORTCUTS

WWII Japanese Am...

Show edit history

Bainbridge Island - M...

Bainbridge Islanders ...

Bainbridge Islanders

EXPLORE

Events

Groups

Richard Lee

He doesn't agree with me about the importance of free speech, or celebrating diversity, or of mutual respect even for those who differ. And it's not just about me. This is a habit of his and it's more than his personal life, it also spills over into how he conducts himself as president of our memorial when he tells conservatives to stop expressing an opinion, which he did after insulting them.

The conversation will continue. It has been ongoing for months now. It now takes this form because Clarence censored and banned my polite though challenging contribution to this method of dialog.

Like · Reply · February 7 at 7:09pm · Edited

Write a reply...

Richard Lee

Take care Lara. Sorry that diversity and discussion wasn't your thing. If you change your mind, please feel free to come on back.

News Feed

Messenger

Messenger

WWII Japanese Am...

Bainbridge Island - M...

Bainbridge Islanders ...

Bainbridge Islanders

EXPLORE

Events

Groups

Pages

Friend Lists

Fundraisers

Pokes

On This Day

See More...

CREATE

Ad

Page

Group

Event

Fundraiser

Richard Lee

It seems to me that the president of the Bainbridge Island Japanese American Exclusion Memorial and president of the Bainbridge Island Japanese American Community is a public figure that should be discussed in public discourse when he cuts off private discourse options. Do you disagree?

Clarence has done some great work and he's also run for public office and even been in public office, and he's done a great deal of work for political machines like the Clintons and others. I would not be surprised if he runs for elected office yet again.

Don't you think a conversation about him and his views and actions that relate to the public domain is therefore in order?

<https://www.linkedin.com/in/clarencemoriwaki>

Clarence Moriawaki | LinkedIn

View Clarence Moriawaki's professional profile on LinkedIn. LinkedIn is the world's largest...

LINKEDIN.COM

Like · Reply · February 7 at 8:55am · Edited

Lara O'Neal Jones

He should be confronted on decisions that he makes vis-a-vis his public role, certainly. But you are taking this much further, and I feel that it is a) inappropriate, and b) counterproductive.

Like · Reply · February 7 at 9:15am

Richard Lee

Lara O'Neal Jones Clarence kind of mixes up his personal and public roles, don't you think? His FB page is public. He responds to comments made to his personal FB account using the public memorial account. So I think it's all blended together. For example...

SHORTCUTS

WWII Japanese Am... ***

Bainbridge Island - M... 1

Bainbridge Islanders ... 1

Bainbridge Islanders 20+

EXPLORE

Events 2

Groups

Pages

Friend Lists

Fundraisers

Pokes

Like Comment

2

Richard Lee

Fascinating that Densho has yet to post anything about this bill, despite being headquartered in Seattle. Just crickets in response to a bill that would help block Trump from doing the same thing that FDR did.

Like · Reply · January 25 at 6:43am

Jonathan Songer

Wouldn't it be nice if Washington state honored the Second Amendment too?


Like · Reply · 1 · January 28 at 2:11pm

Richard Lee

Clarence Moriwaki has also refused to get the word out about this bill on his FB page. It's like he and Tom Ikeda would rather President Trump have the power to use the military to arrest Muslim Americans without charge or trial and throw them into military prisons indefinitely RATHER than support a bill that would overturn the work of their beloved President Obama.

Like · Reply · February 6 at 7:30am

Write a comment...



Richard Lee
February 22 · Edited

"If you have the feeling that something is wrong, don't be afraid to speak up."

- Fred Korematsu

You certainly do have a right to delete posts, JACL volunteer. But what does it mean to denigrate individuals on a personal level? Is expressing disagreement with Trump about an issue and asserting that Trump did something "shameful" sufficient to be deleted on this page? What about saying the same for President Roosevelt? Is it beyond the pale for JACL to allow somebody here to call Roosevelt dishonorable for that action?


If that is okay, then what is wrong with commenting on a photo JACL shares to honor (among others) Clarence Moriwaki? Clarence Moriwaki has spent his career a) in public office, b) running for public office, or c) working as a press secretary & PR person for those in public office and he is currently the president of a non-profit in the area.


Is it therefore a "personal denigration" to suggest that Clarence Moriwaki's public and vocal support for two politicians (Inslee and Obama...who voted for and then signed into law and defended in court the NDAA of 2012 which LITERALLY LEGALIZES IT HAPPENING AGAIN) is shameful or dishonorable?


Please let me know how you criticize politicians and public figures who are supporting those who are turning "Let It Not Happen Again" into "Coming Soon!" without naming somebody personally. Can that be done?

Just the other day at the Densho event I heard Tom Ikeda name several individuals personally and put blame at their feet, "denigrating" them. You know what names were never mentioned? Obama. Inslee. And while Ikeda mentioned immigration law 40 years prior to the camps, somehow his Trump imagery made no mention of the NDAA of 2012.

JACL has had a history of doing great things and also a history of cozying up to power and missing the mark. What is JACL going to do now? Which side are you going to be on now when the answer should be easy despite


 Like

 Comment




Write a comment...

Suggested Pages



Move To Amend Kitsap

Dennis and 14 other friends

 Like

Hello

Date : 3/3/17 5:19:50 PM
From : "Clarence Moriwaki"
From : "Clarence Moriwaki" clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com
To : "Cameron Lewis" clewis@bainbridgewa.gov
Subject : Fwd: Richard Lee replied to your comment!
Good morning - Lee/Ryneerson continues to troll. ...

Begin forwarded message:

From: Civil Comments <no-reply@civilcomments.com>
Subject: Richard Lee replied to your comment!
Date: March 3, 2017 at 8:08:44 AM PST
To: <clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com>
Reply-To: <no-reply@civilcomments.com>

Hello!

We wanted to let you know that Richard Lee has replied to your comment "As the person who was privileged to give the presentation...":

Clarence, I have gone through your public Facebook page which is filled with your criticism of politicians like Trump and other Republic...

[View the full reply →](#)

Cheers,
Civil Comments

P.S. Don't want these emails? [unsubscribe](#)

Date : 11/12/17 11:29:46 PM
From : "Clarence Moriwaki"
From : "Clarence Moriwaki" clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com
To : "court@bainbridgewa.gov" court@bainbridgewa.gov
Subject : FYI: Case 12-17 update

Honorable Judge Sara McCulloch,

Thank you once again for granting a permanent protection order from Richard Lee Rynearson. He has appealed your decision and we are awaiting a status hearing from the Kitsap County Superior Court.

I am aware that you are an elected judicial official, but I thought that you should be aware that in the court of public opinion, Rynearson is aggressively attacking you by producing the attached video and paying for Facebook ads. My last look showed more than 115 shares and days of active comments.

(BTW, he has created the facebook pages "Bainbridge Island Bubbles" and "Bainbridge Island Uncensored.")

Thank you,

Clarence Moriwaki

[https://www.facebook.com/Bluncensored/videos/251669422029007/?hc_ref=ARQFezw8CnvKKTG7dv7HVHpazK8L6boWRjNrRzHDO7-5KC6tHVqRDTMBnG0EdNUB7_o&fb\[tn\]=FC-R-R&fb\[qid\]=6487631282513114499&fb\[story_key\]=-4385204769909857541&fb\[is_sponsored\]=1&fb\[ei\]=AI@d08b9d99df230ccb8a3016d419c78b96&fb\[top_level_post_id\]=301655877003948&fb\[page_id\]=102062310296640&fb\[fbfeed_location\]=1&fb\[insertion_position\]=31&fb\[ordinal_position\]=36.5&__md__=1](https://www.facebook.com/Bluncensored/videos/251669422029007/?hc_ref=ARQFezw8CnvKKTG7dv7HVHpazK8L6boWRjNrRzHDO7-5KC6tHVqRDTMBnG0EdNUB7_o&fb[tn]=FC-R-R&fb[qid]=6487631282513114499&fb[story_key]=-4385204769909857541&fb[is_sponsored]=1&fb[ei]=AI@d08b9d99df230ccb8a3016d419c78b96&fb[top_level_post_id]=301655877003948&fb[page_id]=102062310296640&fb[fbfeed_location]=1&fb[insertion_position]=31&fb[ordinal_position]=36.5&__md__=1)

Date : 3/14/17 3:32:44 PM

From : "Clarence Moriwaki"

From : "Clarence Moriwaki" clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com

To : "Cameron Lewis" clewis@bainbridgewa.gov

Subject : FYI: I got a Temporary Protection Order from BI Muni Court yesterday

Cameron,

Thank you for suggesting that I pursue this.

You may have already seen a copy from the court, but it is #12-17 and it prohibits Ryneerson from any contact, surveillance, being 100 feet from my home, workplace and any public event where I am present, and he must remove websites and Facebook pages with my name.

I read in your report that you had no luck contacting Ryneerson. I hope that the BIPD has better luck serving him the order.

Thank you once again,

Clarence Moriwaki

Date : 4/21/17 9:55:42 PM

From : "Lesley Hetzler"

From : "Lesley Hetzler" lhetzler@bainbridgewa.gov

To : "Police Distribution Group" PoliceDistributionGroup@bainbridgewa.gov

Subject : Help at court on Monday

Attachment : image001.jpg;

On Monday, April 24th an extra officer is needed at court at 12:30 for a hearing at 1:00 pm. The Rynearson hearing is happening and the judge would like an extra officer with Guy.



BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

Lesley Hetzler, Senior Police Clerk

www.bainbridgewa.gov

www.facebook.com/citybainbridgeisland/

206.842.5211 (Office) 206.780.8596 (Fax)

Date : 2/15/17 6:00:00 PM

From : "Cameron Lewis"

From : "Cameron Lewis" clewis@bainbridgewa.gov

To : "atakos@co.kitsap.wa.us" atakos@co.kitsap.wa.us

Subject : I17-000145 Ryneerson Stalking Case

Attachment : image001.jpg;

Hello,

This is Officer Cameron Lewis with the Bainbridge Island PD. I understand you're the new DPA for the island and was wondering if you had time to talk about a stalking case I'm investigating. Just wanted to bounce some details off you to see what you think.

I can be reached here or at (206)496-8559.

Thanks!

-Cameron



Cameron Lewis

Police Officer

BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

625 Winslow Way E

Bainbridge Island, WA 98110

206.780.4672 (office) 206.496.8559 (mobile)

NOTICE: This communication and any attachments may contain privileged or otherwise confidential information. If you are not the intended recipient or believe that you may have received this communication in error, please reply to the sender indicating that fact and delete the copy you received without printing, copying, retransmitting, disseminating, or otherwise using the information. WORK PRODUCT ONLY - NOT FOR DISCLOSURE. Thank you.

Date : 4/27/17 2:25:07 PM

From : "Lesley Hetzler"

From : "Lesley Hetzler" lhetzler@bainbridgewa.gov

To : "(KCPA@co.kitsap.wa.us)" KCPA@co.kitsap.wa.us

Subject : I17-417 supplement - Moriwaki & Rynearson

Attachment : I17-417 supp-001.pdf;image001.jpg;



BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

Lesley Hetzler, Senior Police Clerk

www.bainbridgewa.gov

www.facebook.com/citybainbridgeisland/

206.842.5211 (Office) 206.780.8596 (Fax)

BAINBRIDGE IS POLICE DEPT INCIDENT/INVESTIGATION REPORT☐ Arrest Made/Citation IssuedSupplement Date: **04/26/2017**ORI: **WA0180700**Case Number: **I17-000417****Supplement Information****THE INFORMATION BELOW IS CONFIDENTIAL - FOR USE BY AUTHORIZED PERSONNEL ONLY**

Supplement Date 04/26/2017 09:38:03	Supplement Type FOLLOW UP	Supplement Officer (803) WEISS, SCOTT
Contact Name	Supervising Officer	

Supplement Notes

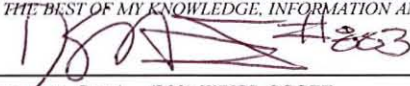
On April 25, 2017 Mr. Moriwaki told me that there were still some postings on a public/open Facebook page administered by Mr. Ryneerson. It is a Facebook account called, "Martial Matters". It is an open Facebook page that anyone in the public can access and is not a closed Facebook page that you must be a member to view.



I found a posting on the Martial Matters page dated November 7, 2015 in which there is an entry directly related to Mr. Moriwaki and a video attached with Mr. Moriwaki in it. I printed out screen shots of the posting, along with screen shots of Mr. Ryneerson's information that was linked to the Martial Matters Facebook account.

This appears to be a violation of what Judge McCulloch wrote in her temporary protection order in which Mr. Ryneerson is the respondent.

Please forward this supplemental to Municipal Prosecutor for review & charging decision.

I CERTIFY OR DECLARE UNDER PENALTY OF PERJURY UNDER THE LAWS OF THE STATE OF WASHINGTON THAT THE FOREGOING IS TRUE AND CORRECT TO THE BEST OF MY KNOWLEDGE, INFORMATION AND BELIEF.

 #803 4/26/17
(Signature, Date) (803) WEISS, SCOTT
BAINBRIDGE ISLAND, WA

Officer: (803) WEISS, SCOTT	SUPERVISOR: 	INFO: ONLY:	F/UP: DET:	F/UP: LINE	PROSECUTOR: 		
--------------------------------	--	----------------	---------------	---------------	--	--	--



[View Full Size](#)

[Contact me](#)
[Email](#)

On Blogger since
June 2009

Profile views -
15747

My blogs

[Pick Your Battles](#)

About me

Occupation	Federal Employee
Introduction	My name is Rick Rynearson. My Twitter is @PickBattles. I am an Air Force command pilot and field grade officer. I grew up an Air Force dependent (my father retired a CMSgt after 32 years active duty). I have eight deployments to OEF/OIF as a close air support attack pilot, more than one thousand combat flight hours, seven Air Medals and a Distinguished Flying Cross for valor. I have a B.A. in religion from the Florida State University. My wife is a Harvard educated former Air Force intelligence officer turned civilian lawyer, former clerk for the Supreme Court of the United States, and Air Force Reserve JAG. My father, mother, and sister all work for the Air Force as contractors or government employees.



Martial Matters

@PYBMartialMatters

Home

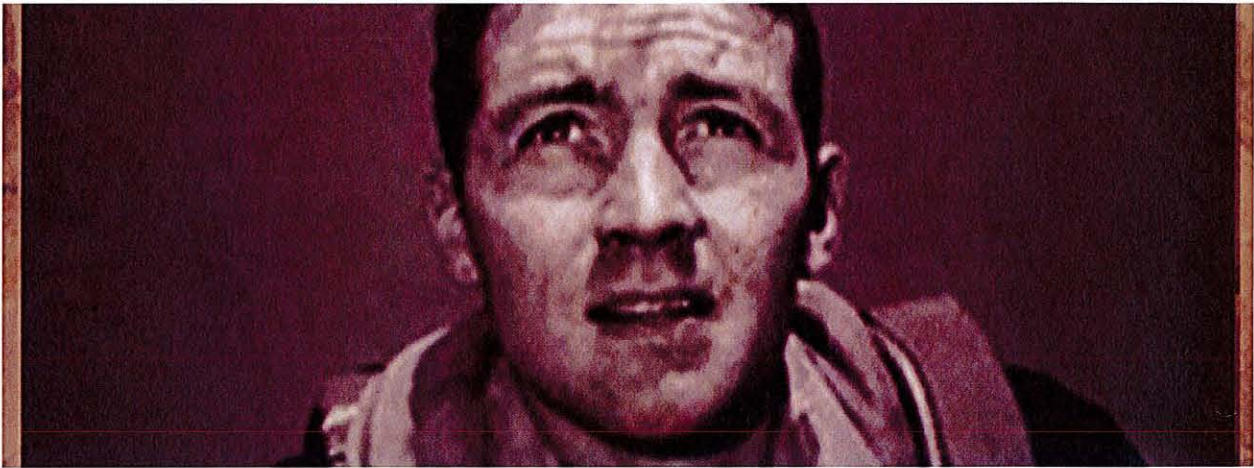
About

Photos

Likes

Posts

Create a Page



Like Follow Share ...

Send Message

About

Suggest Edits

CONTACT INFO

@PYBMartialMatters

Send Message

<http://www.pickyourbattles.net/>

MORE INFO

About

When cowards run their mouths about military matters & ban differing viewpoints, we take the discourse to the digital streets - John "Mad Major" Boyd style

Community



Martial Matters

@PYBMartialMatters

Home

About

Photos

Likes

Posts

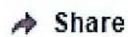
Create a Page



Like



Follow



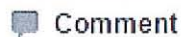
Share



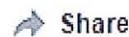
...



Like



Comment



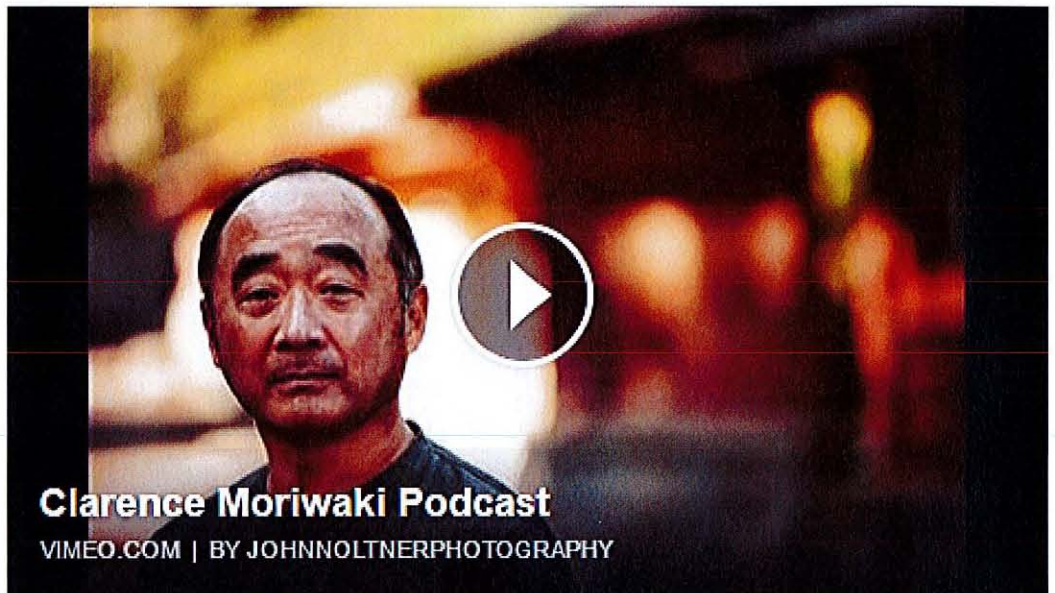
Share



Martial Matters

November 7, 2015 · 🌐

Excellent discussion on American soldiers forcing American citizens onto trains and taking them to concentration camps here in America. Incredibly important stuff, especially today.

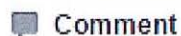


Clarence Moriwaki Podcast

VIMEO.COM | BY JOHNNOLTNERPHOTOGRAPHY



Like



Comment



Share



1



Write a comment...



Press Enter to post.



Martial Matters

November 6, 2015 · 🌐

Military gun free zones risk the lives of service members.



Date : 3/28/17 7:21:16 PM

From : "Ben Sias"

From : "Ben Sias" bsias@bainbridgewa.gov

To : "Bob Day" bday@bainbridgewa.gov

Cc : "Jeff Horn" jhorn@bainbridgewa.gov

Subject : Japanese Exclusion Event

Attachment : image001.jpg;

Sir,

Thanks for stepping up for this detail. I made contact with JB today, and he is unable to work or even drive. Please get with me if you have any questions about the event or the Rynearson/Moriwaki issue.

Thanks,
805



BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

Ben Sias, Sergeant #805

www.bainbridgewa.gov

www.facebook.com/citybainbridgeisland/

206.842.5211 (Office) 206.780.4679 (Desk)

Date : 2/27/17 7:45:44 PM

From : "Clarence Moriwaki"

From : "Clarence Moriwaki" clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com

To : "Cameron Lewis" clewis@bainbridgewa.gov

Subject : More cyber stalking from Richard Lee

Posted a comment on news story six days ago

<http://www.auburn-reporter.com/news/trump-travel-ban-echoes-world-war-ii-japanese-americans-internment-order/>

Date : 2/28/17 9:38:40 PM

From : "Clarence Moriwaki"

From : "Clarence Moriwaki" clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com

To : "Cameron Lewis" clewis@bainbridgewa.gov

Subject : More examples of Richard Lee/Rick Rynearson cyberstalking/harrassment

Attachment : Screen Shot 2017-02-28 at 1.28.55 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-28 at 1.29.27 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-28 at 1.29.15 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-28 at 1.29.06 PM.png;

Thank your your continued work my case. Do you have any news/updates to share?

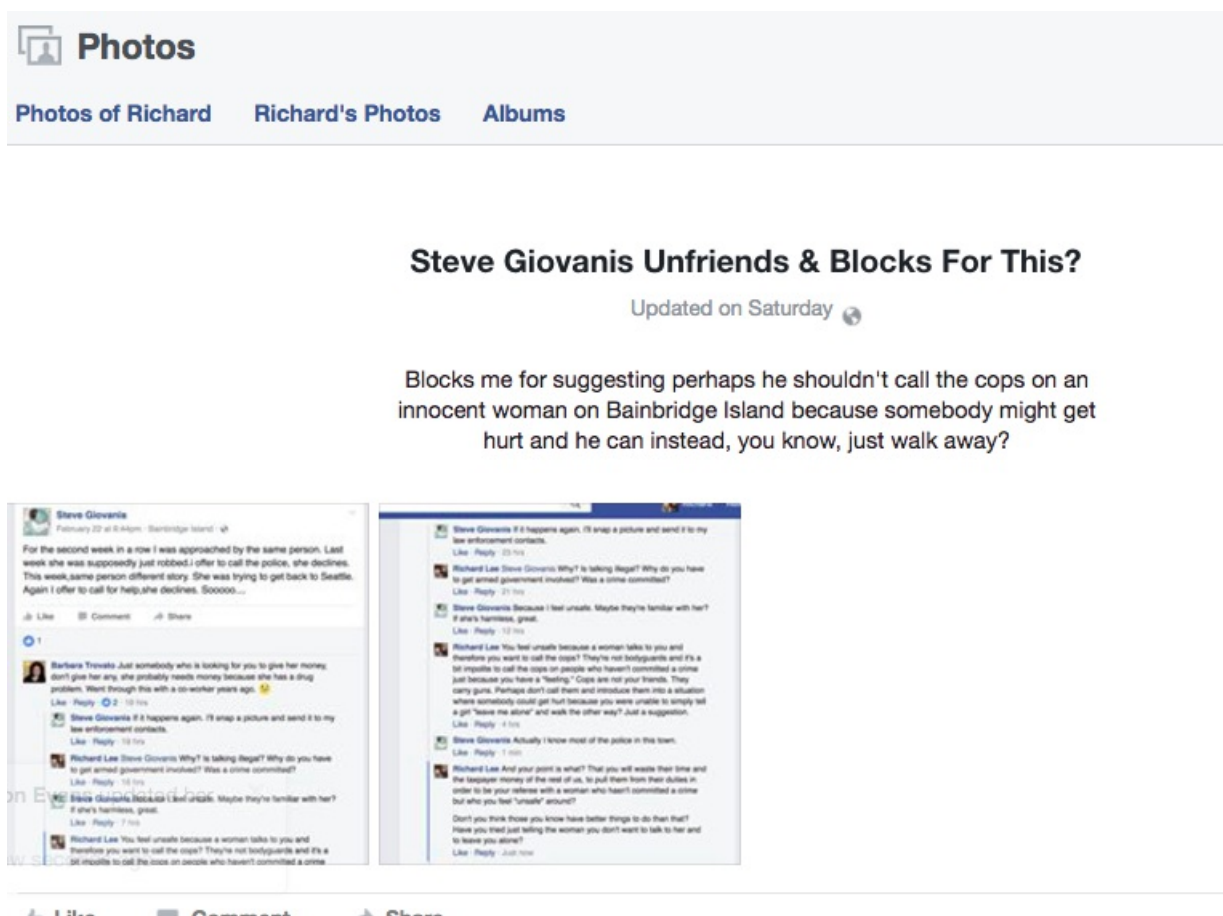
I assume that you have been monitoring Rynearson's "Not Clarence Moriwaki of Bainbridge Island" Facebook page. He is posting and updating often, and dozens of my friend have contacted Facebook requesting/demanding that it be taken down, but no success.

Not sure if these attached screenshots helps my case, but they are some more recent examples Rynearson's serial cyberstalking/harrassment, this time of my friend Steve Giovanis.

Thank you,

Clarence Moriwaki

mobile/text: 206-491-2336



Info



Richard Lee Steve, God Bless him, is a H*U*G*E* fan of cops. I'm guessing he sees them in the same way a child sees them, like they're common book heroes sent to save him when he claps his hands or shines his Bl Bat Signal out the window. Anyway, I love good cop... [See More](#)



Like · Reply · 1 · February 24 at 8:45pm · Edited



Richard Lee replied · 6 Replies



Codie Petersen Jesus, that's fuckin sad.

"A woman talked to me twice."... [See More](#)

Like · Reply · 1 · February 25 at 1:52am



Richard Lee replied · 1 Reply



Richard Lee Based on the volumes of police pictures in his album and this video of him showing off his scanner collection, and based on him being a "volunteer" at the local, PD.....I think I have cracked the case! You see, Dear Watson, Steve sees himself as a pol... [See More](#)

Like · Reply · 1 · February 25 at 7:09am



Jerry Hall There are several of your brethren in Lodge that are law enforcement as are several of my close relatives, my brother.

Like · Reply · 1 · February 25 at 7:43am



Richard Lee replied · 6 Replies



Steve Giovanis

February 22 at 6:44pm · Bainbridge Island · 🌐

For the second week in a row I was approached by the same person. Last week she was supposedly just robbed. I offer to call the police, she declines. This week, same person different story. She was trying to get back to Seattle. Again I offer to call for help, she declines. Sooooo....

Like Comment Share



1



Barbara Trovato Just somebody who is looking for you to give her money, don't give her any, she probably needs money because she has a drug problem. Went through this with a co-worker years ago. 😞

Like · Reply · 2 · 19 hrs



Steve Giovanis If it happens again, I'll snap a picture and send it to my law enforcement contacts.

Like · Reply · 19 hrs



Richard Lee Steve Giovanis Why? Is talking illegal? Why do you have to get armed government involved? Was a crime committed?

Like · Reply · 16 hrs



Steve Giovanis Because I feel unsafe. Maybe they're familiar with her? If she's harmless, great.

Like · Reply · 7 hrs



Richard Lee You feel unsafe because a woman talks to you and therefore you want to call the cops? They're not bodyguards and it's a bit impolite to call the cops on people who haven't committed a crime just because you have a "feeling." Cops are not your friends. They carry guns. Perhaps don't call them and introduce them into a situation



Richard

Hon



Steve Giovanis If it happens again. I'll snap a picture and send it to my law enforcement contacts.

Like · Reply · 23 hrs



Richard Lee **Steve Giovanis** Why? Is talking illegal? Why do you have to get armed government involved? Was a crime committed?

Like · Reply · 21 hrs



Steve Giovanis Because I feel unsafe. Maybe they're familiar with her? If she's harmless, great.

Like · Reply · 12 hrs



Richard Lee You feel unsafe because a woman talks to you and therefore you want to call the cops? They're not bodyguards and it's a bit impolite to call the cops on people who haven't committed a crime just because you have a "feeling." Cops are not your friends. They carry guns. Perhaps don't call them and introduce them into a situation where somebody could get hurt because you were unable to simply tell a girl "leave me alone" and walk the other way? Just a suggestion.

Like · Reply · 4 hrs



Steve Giovanis Actually I know most of the police in this town.

Like · Reply · 1 min



Richard Lee And your point is what? That you will waste their time and the taxpayer money of the rest of us, to pull them from their duties in order to be your referee with a woman who hasn't committed a crime but who you feel "unsafe" around?

Don't you think those you know have better things to do than that? Have you tried just telling the woman you don't want to talk to her and to leave you alone?

Like · Reply · Just now



Write a reply...



Write a comment



Date : 2/26/17 11:24:47 PM

From : "Clarence Moriwaki"

From : "Clarence Moriwaki" clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com

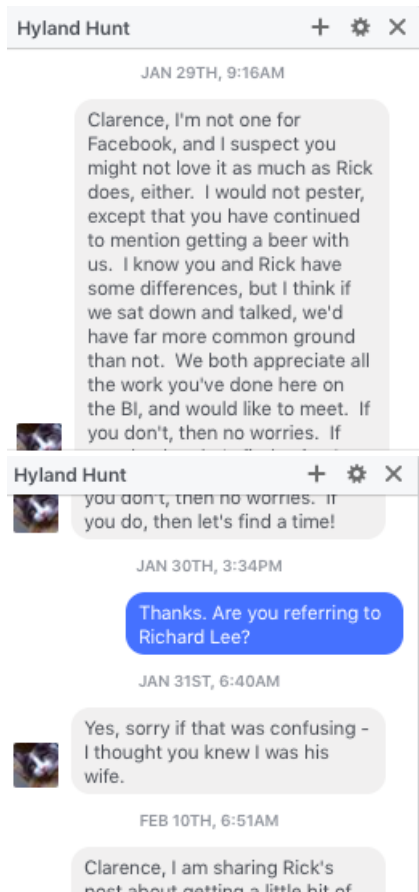
To : "Cameron Lewis" clewis@bainbridgewa.gov

Subject : More messages from Richard Lee, posing as his wife Hyland Hunt

Attachment : Screen Shot 2017-02-26 at 11.57.50 AM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-26 at 11.57.58 AM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-26 at 11.58.09 AM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-26 at 11.58.17 AM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-26 at 11.58.27 AM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-26 at 11.58.36 AM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-26 at 11.58.44 AM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-26 at 11.58.55 AM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-26 at 11.59.05 AM.png;

Hi Cameron,

I apologize in advance if I've already sent these to you, but these were posts from his wife's page, which as you can see by the post-blocking "she" did not respond. Also, his Facebook page is expanding daily. Thank you for all of your hard work!



Hyland Hunt



I know he has been very emotional about this and there is no doubt this is an issue that I care deeply about and so perhaps a little bit of distance would be a useful first step. I don't expect that he will take me up on my offer and, if that is the case, I'll proceed with furthering this discussion a week from now.

But in the interests of civil discussion I would like to reiterate my invitation to Clarence to meet in person and discuss common goals and how

Hyland Hunt



discuss common goals and how best to achieve them.

See you guys in a week and thanks for the discussion, and especially thanks to Alice for suggesting that perhaps I should think a bit more about this.



FEB 10TH, 1:16PM

Given the demonstrated, insistent trolling and harassment on my FB page, messaging and texting to my phone, how do know this isn't you Richard using your wife's fb page to message

Hyland Hunt



your wife's fb page to message me?

FEB 14TH, 8:55AM

"Hyland", if this is really you, I would like your response to this snippet from your husband Richard. If you really said what he claims you said, I will unfriend you.

Me: Stop trolling. Stop it. You are harassing, bullying and relentless. Stop.

Your self-righteous reposting is

Hyland Hunt



Your self-righteous reposting is the definition of harassment.

Let me ask you one question - if your wife Hyland said to you, "Richard, I am offended, insulted and feel harassed by your actions and comments" would you really say "Your feelings are your feelings. I just do not think that I said something worthy of giving offense?"

If I said that to any of my former girlfriends, ex-wife or current partner, I would be sleeping on the couch for some time, if I was

girlfriends, ex-wife or current partner, I would be sleeping on the couch for some time, if I was even allowed to be in the house at all. Please ask your wife if your response to me would be acceptable.

Dude, I am going to report you to Facebook. KNOCK IT OFF!

Your husband: My wife posted that to you, not me. How is that for an answer? She was trying to demonstrate civil discourse to me and I had told her that it wouldn't work with you. Does

wouldn't work with you. Does that answer your question?

FEB 14TH, 2:26PM

Question: Rick Ryneerson looks a lot like your husband Richard Lee. I think I know the answer.
<https://www.facebook.com/WingedRyno/videos/10153639333235149/>



**Statement for Petition for a Permanent Order for Protection from Harassment and Stalking
and Request for an Immediate Surrender of Weapons**

April 20, 2017

Clarence Moriwaki, Petitioner
155 Madison Avenue North
Bainbridge Island, WA 98110
(206) 491-2336

FILED

APR 19 2017

BAINBRIDGE ISLAND
MUNICIPAL COURT

I am deeply grateful to the court for granting the Temporary Protection Order of Harassment and Stalking against Richard Lee Rynearson III a.k.a. Rick Rynearson/Richard Lee on March 13, 2017, and I am seeking relief that it continues as a Permanent Order.

Along with my original statement dated March 10, 2017, I am adding to the record additional evidence which reinforces and sustains this court's correct decision for a Protection Order, documentation of which proves that for years Rynearson has been, and continues to be, a serial cyber stalker and compulsive internet troll. I just happen to be his latest target and victim.

Moreover, upon doing research into Rynearson's documented history of cyberstalking and internet trolling, I have discovered scores of legal and military records, along with comments about and by Rynearson himself, that have left me gravely alarmed.

I am fearful and overwrought due to his documented history of anger; official reports about his aggressive behavior and abysmal judgment; contempt of law enforcement; disdain and disregard of the courts, authority and the feelings and wishes of others; unrepentant bravado for killing people; premeditated actions for the use of force to intentionally cause harm; and his provocative passion and activism for the unlimited use of and unpermitted concealment of firearms.

In light of these clearly demonstrable factors, I am seeking additional relief from the court to Order an Immediate Surrender of Weapons.

Additional Documentation for a Permanent Order for Protection of Harassment and Stalking

I am private citizen and not an elected official nor public figure, nor am I Richard Lee Rynearson III's first victim of cyberstalking, harassment and internet trolling. For years he has been obsessively and compulsively trolling, hijacking and stalking web sites, blogs, Facebook pages and people. Many of these victims have blocked, banned and made it patently clear to Rynearson – sometimes on multiple occasions – that they did not want any further contact from him.

Rynearson concealed his real identity from me, trolling and hiding behind the Facebook identity of "Richard Lee." I also suspect that Rynearson may have also used his wife's name Hyland Hunt as a fake identity Facebook page, of which I concluded after "Hyland Hunt" failed to reply to a direct private message from me when I challenged her/his identity. ("Statement for Petition for an Order of Protection and Harassment and Stalking," March 10, 2017)

It appears that Rynearson created the fake Facebook identity of "Richard Lee" on or about December 15, 2016, and it appears that a Facebook identity with his wife's name "Hyland Hunt" was created on or about December 16, 2016. (List of "Admins" and "Moderators," WWII Japanese American Internment Facebook page)

Rynearson created the Facebook page "WWII Japanese American Internment" on October 27, 2016, and about a month-and-a-half later, he bizarrely joined his own page as a moderator on December 15, 2016, posing as "Richard Lee." The next day, the Facebook profile with his wife's name "Hyland Hunt" joined the page as an administrator on December 16, 2016. Since this page is supposedly administered by the husband and wife team of Rynearson and Hunt, it is suspicious that "Hyland Hunt" was not an administrator from day one, but only joined the day after "Richard Lee" was added as a moderator. I accepted a friend request from "Richard Lee" on December 20, 2016, and he sent me a text message on the same day. (List of "Admins" and "Moderators," WWII Japanese American Internment Facebook page; "Richard Lee" Facebook private message, 11-20-2016, 4:46 p.m.)

Among Rynearson's many other on-line "hidden" identities and pages, the ones that I have been able to confirm are PickYourBattles.Net www.pickyourbattles.net or "PYB"; Veterans Against Police Abuse <http://www.veteransagainstopoliceabuse.org/> or "VAPA"; Martial Matters <https://www.facebook.com/PYBMartialMatters> (note that Rynearson ties the "PYB" with the page address), and the WWII Japanese American Internment Facebook page <https://www.facebook.com/groups/WorldWar3Internment/>; "WingedRyno" and "VAPARick."

As seen by these examples, Rynearson has an on-line record of creating and assuming multiple identities, web sites and blogs. He is not only attempting to mask his true identity for stealth opportunities to cyberstalk, but as he vainly tries to gain credibility, validity or "likes" for his opinions and causes, Rynearson endeavors to create the faux appearance of more individuals participating on his web site/blog/Facebook pages/comment threads by having conversations amongst himself, using his multiple identities and websites to comment and link to each other. ("WWII Japanese American Internment Facebook page," February 6-20, 2017)

Rynearson has been trolling me for at least a year-and-a-half, with the first known instance of his trolling was about six months before he moved to Bainbridge Island. On November 7, 2015 he posted a Vimeo podcast featuring me on the timeline of his Facebook page "Martial Matters," and his first share of one of my own Facebook posts was on December 13, 2016. (Martial Matters Facebook Page, November 7, 2015, December 13, 2016; Clarence Moriwaki Facebook Page, Dec. 11, 2015; Richard Lee Facebook message, 11/20/2016 4:46 PM)

Rynearson also paid for Facebook ads to promote his "Not Clarence Moriwaki of Bainbridge Island" Facebook page (which may have started at least in early March, 2017 and run for at least a week) forcing his cyberstalking and harassment towards me into the mass public sphere of Facebook users on both their pages and mobile devices "...he may have paid for the ad a week ago and asked it to run for a certain number of days. I feel like I have seen it for about a week." ("Rynearson paid for Facebook ads to increase cyberstalking and harassing me, Pages One and Two," Clarence Moriwaki Facebook page, March 15, 2017)

Long record of serial cyberstalking, internet trolling, and being blocked and banned

While still in active duty with the US Air Force, Rynearson was officially reprimanded for lying about posting USAF material to his own website "PickYourBattles.Net":

"...on 1 October 2009, you discussed a possible publication in the Air Force Times...When asked if you had posted any material that may be of interest to the Air Force Times on any blog or public website, you stated "no." It was only after repeated inquiries did you finally state that there "may be" information available to the Air Force Times on the internet. Your initial denials of your internet postings to the Public Affairs staff were deceptive and false." (MEMORANDUM FOR MAJOR RICHARD L. RYNEARSON – SUBJECT: Letter of Reprimand, USAF, October 27, 2009)

Rynearson has been cyber stalking, hijacking websites and harassing to the point of creating an infamous reputation for being blocked, banned and removed from numerous websites and blogs. In one instance, on July 30, 2012, Rynearson became a member of the internet blog site "GLOCK TALK – THE LEADING FIREARMS FORUM" and less than a day later, after relentlessly posting around 100 argumentative and belittling messages and responses, the creator and moderator of the site demanded that Rynearson, posting as "VAPA-Rick," leave:

"PLEASE READ THIS VAPA You're clearly I violation of this (website's standards and rules), so could you please do everyone a favor and just piss off. Go polish your psycho-wagon and just leave us alone. You're not interested in hearing opinions or learning anything. Go make your fortune while you still know everything. But do it away from here. You've worn out your novelty...Please just stop. You're making an ass of yourself..."

*...Folks, I did not create this forum...to question the morality or legality of (law enforcement) practices. You (Rynearson) might have a burning need to do so, but this is not the place to do it... I want you gone. You don't want a dialogue – dialogues go two ways. You're just *****ing. You're an obvious troll who is just looking for attention. Please, do leave, and please honor the rules of this thread (which you have not surprisingly ignored up to this point completely) if you should decide to stay."* (GLOCK TALK – COP TALK, July 31, 2012, post #120, #127, #131)

(VAPA-Rick) *"Ah yes, troll" the most overly used word on the internet. Definition being, "somebody who hands me my ass on the internet, and makes me "oh so mad" that I can't intelligently respond!"* (GLOCK TALK – COP TALK, July 31, 2012, post #135)

Another website where Rynearson overstayed his welcome was the popular "John Q. Public" blog site and Facebook page, both created and administered by retired US Air Force Lt. Col. Tony Carr. Tony Carr's Facebook page has more than 45,000 likes and this plus his web blog site has enjoyed more than 1.1 million annual visitors. Out of all of his followers, Rynearson was one of only two people of whom Tony Carr has ever removed and banned from his blog and Facebook page:

"Looks like PYB (Rynearson "Pick Your Battles") just got banned from John Q. Public's pages. Seems to be a trend for him...Quote: "After the posting of some inappropriate comments, a handful of complaints, and a failed remediation campaign, I've banned Rick Rynearson from posting here. This is just to reassure those of you who had concerns. It takes an awful lot to get banned from anything I'm administering. I promise you it wasn't done lightly in this case." ("Tony Carr's latest John Q. Public blog post," Flying Squadron.com web blog, March 16, 2014)

"...Do you even know one of (Rynearson's) eleven anonymous handles? He's been banned (from the John Q. Public web blog site) for a while...Two people banned (from) about 1.1 million visitors..." ("Service Culture, You're Doing It Wrong," John Q. Public web blog site, October 22, 2014)

"(Rynearson's) kind of conduct that you describe...is why I don't associate with the guy anymore. He is incapable of reasonable disagreement and attacks on personal grounds constantly, almost always without fact and in the most caustic terms possible." (John Q. Public Facebook page, March 5, 2015 at 6:59 a.m.)

On March 17, 2014, one day after he was blocked and banned from the John Q. Public's Facebook and webpages, Rynearson launched his "Martial Matters" Facebook page, cyber stalking, harassing and targeting Tony Carr with the opening portent: *"Can a person be a character assassin, if his targets lack character? We will find out."*

Nearly daily – often multiple times per day – Rynearson would post comments and memes attacking Tony Carr on his blog and Facebook pages – precisely the exact same pattern of relentless cyberstalking and on-line harassment that Rynearson did to me, when he created the "Clarence Moriwaki of Bainbridge Island" Facebook page on February 6, 2017, one day after I blocked him on February 5, 2017. (Martial Matters Facebook Page, March 17, 2014; "Statement for Petition for an Order of Protection and Harassment and Stalking," March 10, 2017)

After being banned for years from the John Q. Public blog, on July 5, 2016, Rynearson unwelcomingly resurfaced by trolling and commenting on a one-year old post, of which a screen shot was submitted with my March 10, 2017 statement. Among the many articulate comments and observations about Rynearson's behavior and method of operation were these:

"You (Rynearson) write entire articles and run entire pages impugning the character of private citizens based on their online comments in casual conversation. You do this not because you actually care about anything...but because you simply find it entertaining to harass people on line. This makes you petty and useless, which is how most people describe you these days when the name Rick Rynearson comes up..."

...It's no mistake you get banned from basically every website that you frequent...it's not because everyone is a fascist or censor...you exist online purely to entrap, harass, defame and vilify others. There's nothing constructive or inspiring or even stimulating about that, which is why your efforts have failed to gain much of a following. That and your lack of credibility, which is a sign of serial dishonesty.

...If you had any principles, you'd contain your critiques to the facts you can observe rather than pretending knowledge you don't have...and pretending you're some kind of shaman of morality and patriotism. You lay claim to nothing more than personal opinion...and you advance it as poorly as anyone, attempting to support it with hate rather than evidence...Continuing to argue to the contrary because of some facebook (sic) exchange with (Tony Carr) years ago makes you look like an idiot. It also makes you look weirdly obsessed given that Tony (Carr) is a private citizen with zero direct influence on the government...

...Maybe at some point you'll admit what this is all about: you getting pissed off when people ban you from social media outlets after you make an ass of yourself in a way they're not willing to tolerate...you "pick your battles" rationally, opportunistically targeting and defaming people who don't have any official power." ("One Commander's Independence Day Message," John Q. Public blog site, July 3, 2015)

Rynearson was also banned from the website "FLYING SQUADRON FORUMS BY BASEOPS.NET," a successful site which enjoys tens of millions of views, and apparently Rynearson is the ONLY person who has ever been banned from this site:

"...I've also been (moderating this website) over ten years and seen thousands of registered users, tens of thousands of posts and tens of millions of views. We've had only a few bad apples and only one turd (Rynearson) won't flush. Those aren't bad numbers. I don't mind playing the villain and indulging one lonely person's internet superhero fantasy..." ("Decline of Baseops.net (a.k.a. The Wrath of PYB/Mods gone wild) Comment by "gearpig," FLYING SQUADRON FORUMS BY BASEOPS.NET, October 24, 2014)

"...Unfortunately, I think in this case, (Rynearson's behavior) goes a little beyond merely being a jackass or a simple lack of humility. No amount of reason can right the defect in his mind. This is a bona fide mental illness readily identifiable by virtually everyone but himself. He's used the exact same tactics of creating sock puppets at other forums and remains undaunted by the fact that virtually everyone immediately figures it out and gives the same reaction.

When people fail to agree with him and appreciate the person he is in his own mind, they become the enemy. His hateful fantasy of omnipotence is a direct result of narcissism met by a peer group that will not tolerate his delusions of grandeur. He's now wearing the title "Jesus" proudly and brags about it on his manifesto/blog. Wow...

Narcissists are incapable of humility which, by all accounts, he's never been able to function in a social setting. He's a full grown man churning out "meme" pictures on a daily basis like the kids at 4chan. He's been manipulating who knows how many alternate logins on several forums, many of which he's been banned from. He's been frantically searching my post history. I've watched him do it in fruitless effort to find something to dredge up from years ago.

I don't even have to do anything except watch the frustration and meltdown unfold in conversations with himself. Awesome and frightening. To those he's calling out by name, keep checking your six." ("Decline of Baseops.net (a.k.a. The Wrath of PYB/Mods gone wild)" Comment by "gearpig," FLYING SQUADRON FORUMS BY BASEOPS.NET, October 26, 2014)

Samples of Rynearson's angry, on-line vitriol

"....This is the point where I express a hearty, fuck you. You're an un-American cunt and while you will ban me...it doesn't matter...I'm out of this shit hole. I recommend others find another forum that is moderated not by Al Qaida, ISIS, Kim Jong Un, (page moderator) or any other free speech denying ideological twat." (Commenting as WingedRyno after being banned from "PhantomPilots.Com – Standard Propaganda Website," PickYourBattles.Net, Friday, December 18, 2015)

"Splash one fascist cowardly fuck...Morted. Buh bye. Pick Your Battles: Finally, Tony Carr Admits It And Proves His Fascist Cowardice..." (Martial Matters Facebook page, July 5, 2016)

"Tony (Carr) will drop the ban hammer here shortly and excuse it with whatever nonsense he pulls out of his ass...Words are too much for his thin insecure skin..." (Martial Matters Facebook page, July 5, 2016).

Rynearson wrote a long, rambling and angry rant after being blocked and banned from the FLYING SQUADRON FORUMS BY BASEOPS.NET web site, some short excerpts:

"...It's ironic how you dumbasses can't help but bring me up anytime your panties get in a wad. And you know who I am. You've done your homework. So you know you don't hold a candle to me. There is no measure of a man, on any scale, where you fuckstains come even close. And you hate that. I am the (Air Force) officer you could never dream of aspiring to be. This pisses you off. Because you, outside of your bullshit antics, are a coward catering to other cowards...Ban them all! Ban them!" (Posted after being banned from "FLYING SQUADRON FORUMS BY BASEOPS.NET," Martial Matters Facebook Page, October 23, 2014)

"...Good thing there are a few adults trying to tell you dipshits to knock off your stupid antics, to which you respond by beating your adolescent chests...Unlike others, I didn't put my tail between my legs and suffer insults from that cocksucker. Instead, I owned his ass...Because your forum is all about cowards, behaving like cowards, who can't man up..." (Posted after being banned from "FLYING SQUADRON FORUMS BY BASEOPS.NET," Martial Matters Facebook Page, October 23, 2014)

Examples of cyber bullying and on-line harassment

Along with Rynearson's demonstrated cyber bullying, stalking and on-line harassment documented in my March 10, 2017 statement and also being blocked and banned from the web blogs and Facebook pages of "GLOCK TALK – COP TALK;" "John Q. Public;" and "FLYING SQUADRON FORUMS BY BASEOPS.NET;" "PhantomPilots.Com" and other websites and personal Facebook accounts, multiple individuals have drawn a line and demanded that Rynearson stop his cyber bullying, on-line harassment and trolling. Rynearson does not back down, respect nor comply and simply doubles down his harassment:

"...I've said everything that needs to be said and I will not alter one word to appease your ego. Last warning (Rynearson), leave me be. We have nothing to talk about..." (Rynearson responds): *"...As to your warning for me to stop...I'm going to have to think about that one. Okay, I've thought about it...I will express my opinions...despite your thinly veiled threat and warning. Thanks so much."* (Martial Matters, Facebook page, January 10, 2016)

A typical example of Rynearson's now well-honed and repeated cyber bullying tactics was when a former high school classmate posted on Facebook that she was offended when strangers swore in front of her three-year-old child in a public setting, of which Rynearson vigorously defended as appropriate behavior *"...yes, saying fuck in front of a three year old (sic) is absolutely fine by me..."* and he then proceeded to mock her parenting. *"(high school classmate's name) – Little Tyrant of Purdy, WA," Pick Your Battles, August 13, 2014)*

The high school classmate disagreed and after subsequently unfriending Rynearson on Facebook, he turned to further harass and publicly shame her by bringing *"...up the topic on (his) own private Facebook page...(and then after many public comments he) made the thread public and sent (his high school friend) the link in case she wanted to join in."* Rynearson recounts and attempts to justify this cyber stalking and harassment incident by writing a full article on his web blog "Pick Your Battles" attacking her, and he posts this belittling and ironically contradictory comment of which was removed by Facebook:

"...Just got defriended by some dumb chick I went to high school with. She's a little tyrant who thinks those in the public sphere should bow down to her and her idiotic viewpoint...#(high school classmate's name) I did not "cyber bully" her." *"(high school classmate's name) – Little Tyrant of Purdy, WA," Pick Your Battles, August 13, 2014)*

Documentation of contempt for law, law enforcement, authority and the judicial system

While in the US Air Force, Ryneerson was officially reprimanded multiple times, the first to my knowledge was for being arrested by law enforcement for a minor infraction, of which he escalated into larger issues due to his disregard for authority and his own self-aggrandizement:

"...on or about 7 September 2009 you were arrested by the San Antonio police department for a routine traffic stop. I found it disconcerting that the arresting officer cited your unwillingness to cooperate with his lawful requests and your aggressive behavior toward him as factors leading to your, otherwise unnecessary, arrest.

Equally disturbing was your post-arrest boastful taunting of the officer with statements "(I am) military and had fought in wars, and killed people" and "(you) had better watch out while violating constitutional rights." Your behavior and judgment during this incident was abysmal. Your actions were unprofessional and your conduct was unbecoming for an officer....

You are hereby reprimanded. Your actions have shown an alarming lack of judgment, character, and professionalism. Your behavior during these incidents has brought discredit upon your unit, and the United States Air Force...Your conduct raises serious questions about your fitness...and I am compelled to question your ability to continue to serve in the military. I must warn you that any reoccurrence of this behavior or any similar displays of appalling judgment can only jeopardize your career....

Your future conduct will be closely scrutinized, as you have identified yourself as someone requiring close supervision. Harsher measures may be taken if your behavior does not improve immediately...this could include...Court-Martial, or ultimately discharge. Be assured that I will react strongly to any future misbehavior on your part." (MEMORANDUM FOR MAJOR RICHARD L. RYNEARSON – SUBJECT: Letter of Reprimand, USAF, October 27, 2009)

Five months after this reprimand, Ryneerson was disciplined for an unwarranted display of anger and poor judgment:

"I have concluded, based on interviews with (Ryneerson) and witnesses, that on 12 Mar 2010 your conduct was unprofessional and prejudicial to good order and discipline. You lost your temper...and...used poor judgement in voicing your displeasure in front of your students while airborne...(and)...once on the ground, you engaged in a heated phone conversation with the...crew within earshot of students...You are hereby counseled...you created a situation that forces me to question your judgment. Your conduct was inappropriate and it was a poor example of...how officers should resolve their disagreements." (MEMORANDUM FOR MAJOR RICHARD L. RYNEARSON – Subject: Letter of Counseling, USAF, 17 March 2010,)

Seven months after his disciplinary letter for unacceptable anger and poor judgment, once again Rynearson was officially reprimanded, this time for disobeying orders from superior officers and violating a lawful order:

"On 23 September 2011, I gave you a written order to fly in support of a certain classified objective...Your failure to obey a lawful order is in violation of Article 92, Uniform Code of Military Justice...You are hereby reprimanded! You have no authority to decide unilaterally whether to obey a lawful order...you have the duty, both legal and moral, to execute the lawful orders given to you by superior officers...the seriousness of this matter, together with the poor judgment displayed by you on this occasion, compels me to caution you that recurrence of his type of behavior can jeopardize your career." (MEMORANDUM FOR MAJOR RICHARD LEE RYNEARSON – SUBJECT: Letter of Reprimand, USAF, 26 Oct 2011)

Less than two months after receiving this latest known to me reprimand, Rynearson was deemed a security risk and his clearance to classified information and access to all restricted areas was revoked:

"You are hereby notified that a security determination has been made to suspend your access to classified information and unescorted entry into all restricted areas. This action is being taken because you failed to obey a lawful order, forcing me to question your motives and ability to protect classified information...a Security Information File will be established." (MEMORANDUM FOR RICHARD LEE RYNEARSON, Maj., 04, USAF – SUBJECT: Notification of Suspension of Access, USAF, 14 November 2011)

Rynearson was also arrested on March 18, 2010 for not cooperating at a routine stop by US Border Patrol. He took his case all the way to the US Fifth Circuit Court of Appeals, where on February 26, 2015, he lost a 2-1 ruling that the routine US Border Patrol stop was legal.

Above a full color photograph of a tapeworm hugging the walls of a human colon on his web blog "PickYourBattles.net," Rynearson went after the two federal judges who ruled against him, US Fifth Circuit Court of Appeals Judges Thomas Reavley and Leslie Southwick:

"I have killed many foreign enemies overseas who were far better men than Judges Reavley and Southwick. I mean that with the utmost sincerity...turncoat cowards Reavley and Southwick attack America from the inside like tapeworms in the bowels of our once healthy nation that is now malnourished, dying, and beyond the ability of medical science. Parasitic domestic enemies like Judges Leslie Southwick and Thomas Reavley worm around in the corpse that they killed from the interior, and are far more difficult threat to defeat than Al Qaeda or the Iraqi Republican Guard...While they seem like they are a part of ourselves, they are most certainly not, and they are very difficult to remove. They do great damage to America...There isn't enough tar or feathers in this world to sufficiently coat those two worthless deserters." ("Upholding our Constitutional Rights Too Unorthodox for Supreme Court of the United States," PickYourBattles.net, Monday, March 21, 2016)

After his arrests by law enforcement, on July 24, 2011, Rynearson created the Veterans Against Police Abuse and other sites and pages that started his vendetta against law enforcement and the legal system. (Veterans Against Police Abuse Facebook page)

Rynearson's "Spy Car/Anti Cop Car"

After his several interactions with and arrests by law enforcement officers, Rynearson became obsessed with recording interactions with police and protecting himself from their perceived harm. On a You Tube posted video, Rynearson proceeds to boast about modifying his car with bullet-proof windows and body armor, electrified door handles, smoke screens, numerous cameras, recording devices, flashing strobes, sirens, and a public address system.

The video also demonstrates the type of bullet-proof glass that he installed on his car sustaining point-blank shots from an AK-47 assault rifle. ("Spy Car Protects Against Unscrupulous Cops – Meet Rick Rynearson and his badass Mitsubishi Eclipse," COP BLOCK.ORG – Badges Don't Grant Extra Rights – Veterans Against Police Abuse, You Tube, July 24, 2012.)

Gun rights advocates and law enforcement officers' concerns and reactions to Rynearson's "spy car" ranged from amusement to alarm, as gauged from comments from the web blog site "GLOCK TALK – The Leading Firearms Forum" responding to the blog site's "COP TALK" forum on July 31, 2012, of which a member had posted the You Tube video where Rynearson shows off the features of his car under the title "Spy Car/Anti Cop Car."

"Thought you guys might want to see this (video of Rynearson's "spy car/anti cop car") ...something tells me this won't end well with him. I wonder what his previous arrests were for. He sure is ticked off though. Electric shocking door handles? Wow...is that even legal?" ("Spy Car/Anti Cop Car," GLOCK TALK - COP TALK, July 31, 2012, Post #1)

"Yikes...this guy has some...issues." ("Spy Car/Anti Cop Car," GLOCK TALK - COP TALK, July 31, 2012, Post #3)

"Flashing strobes, police siren and smoke screen on an armored personal car? Does anyone else just hear "whacker" or "gearing up for a massacre?" ("Spy Car/Anti Cop Car," GLOCK TALK - COP TALK, July 31, 2012, Post #18)

"Just having your smoke screen and sirens (on your car) is illegal where I work. You might want to check your local laws before telling us you don't break them..." ("Spy Car/Anti Cop Car," GLOCK TALK - COP TALK, July 31, 2012, Post #62)

"Looks like he's got some coin put into it. Here's the camera system. What a nut." ("Spy Car/Anti Cop Car," GLOCK TALK - COP TALK, July 31, 2012, Post #2).

"With the amount of \$\$\$ he's got invested into that car I'm willing to bet that this idiot is out patrolling to get attention of (law enforcement officers) that he so desperately wants. This guy is going to get himself shot and this video is going to be exhibit "A" at his trial." ("Spy, Car/Anti Cop Car," GLOCK TALK - COP TALK, July 31, 2012, Post #4)

"...Most of us could care less what you spend your money on. What we do care about is your intent (of) the equipment. Also, your quote from your video is very pointed and shows your true intent (of) the equipment whether your meant it or not: "Ever have a negative interaction with someone who claims to "Serve and Protect" when behind the wheel?" ("Spy Car/Anti Cop Car," GLOCK TALK - COP TALK, July 31, 2012, Post #62)

"...if I order you out of a car (a lawful order which I need no justification to do) and you refuse, now you get hooked up for Resisting a Peace Officer, so when I take hold of one of those door handles, go on and add Aggravated (sic) Battery as well..." ("Spy Car/Anti Cop Car," GLOCK TALK - COP TALK, July 31, 2012, Post #40)

"...you claimed (that the San Antonio police) stopped you for "having out of state plates." ...That seem like a good story to you...(but) you didn't think how many thousands of people they'd have to stop for out of state plates every day, or why they'd even care, or why other people aren't complaining about these license plates stops in San Antonio..." ("Spy Car/Anti Cop Car," GLOCK TALK - COP TALK, July 31, 2012, Post #72)

"...Your story made it worse, not better...and here's the kicker...even if they stopped you illegally for out of state plates, you're still the one who went to jail for refusing to show your license and insurance that you are required to show..." ("Spy Car/Anti Cop Car," GLOCK TALK - COP TALK, July 31, 2012, Post #72)

"I just looked up Richard "The Armored Avenger" Ryneerson's lawsuits in the Western District of Texas against both the San Antonio (sic) PD and the (U.S.) Border Patrol...So, if anybody wondered, it is exactly the same "They done me wrong because here's what I think my rights are" complaint. That he went this crazy and spent this much money on (his car) convinces me that his issues are more serious than most complainers – maybe even dangerous at some point." ("Spy Car/Anti Cop Car," GLOCK TALK - COP TALK, July 31, 2012, Post #57)

"...If the same person has the same problem with several unrelated police officers from different departments and different governments, that person is the problem." ("Spy Car/Anti Cop Car," GLOCK TALK - COP TALK, July 31, 2012, Post #72)

"Rick, You (sic) fail to realize...a losing argument, and especially (on this blog followed by law enforcement officers). Officers know case law and legislative law very well because the safety of everyone, and our job, is at stake..." ("Spy Car/Anti Cop Car," GLOCK TALK - COP TALK, July 31, 2012, Post #62)

Justification for Request of Immediate Surrender of Weapons

I am truly frightened for my physical safety – and life – from Richard Lee Rynearson III.

As I have outlined with official and public documents, comments and observations, Rynearson has a demonstrated record of anger, aggressive behavior and abysmal judgment; unrepentant bravado for killing people; a tormenting and harassing disregard of violating the wishes and feelings of people; dismissiveness and disdain of authority; and protracted disrespect and disdain for our courts and law enforcement.

On the issue of disrespect and disdain for law enforcement, Rynearson's "spy car/anti-cop car" alone makes me – as it should any rational law enforcement officer – pause with alarm and, both figuratively and literally, shock or worse.

Rynearson has gone to extraordinary, and perhaps illegal, lengths of planning, designing and expenses – as well as publicly bragging about – creating a car with sirens, lights and a PA system that could be used to impersonate an official law enforcement vehicle, and worse, building a bullet-proofed, smoke screened, mobile security cocoon whose sole function is designed and engineered to evade, resist arrest, avoid capture and to survive a firearms assault.

If any of those events happen, hopefully his vehicle is the only thing that is impacted.

However, it is his vehicle's electrified door handles that patently demonstrates a premeditated and sociopathic intent that has only one offensive, use of force function – to intentionally cause pain, injury or worse for the person who may touch the door handle.

If Rynearson will go to these astonishing and bizarre lengths to protect himself from his obsessive perception of being oppressed and targeted by armed, professional law enforcement, how am I, as an unarmed private citizen, supposed to imagine and react to what he might have in store for me?

Rynearson is a proud gun owner of at least, according to his own comments, two Glock handguns:

"I don't know why I get the feeling that...(Rynearson carries)...a concealed firearm without a license in a state where it is required..." (Rynearson responds): "Don't trust those feelings, they're often off." ("Spy Car/Anti Cop Car," GLOCK TALK – COP TALK, Post #102)

"...why are we feeding this troll (Rynearson) anyway? He didn't come to (the) glock talk (blog site) to talk about glocks. He came here to start * with cops on this forum. I'm losing precious few IQ points I have trying to follow his selve (sic)-serving, paranoid "reasoning."" (VAPA-Rick) "Wrong as usual...Glocks? I own several. Only handgun I've ever owned. Definitely preserve those points." ("Spy Car/Anti Cop Car," GLOCK TALK – COP TALK, Post #122)***

Provocative pro-gun, tyrannical government rhetoric

Rynearson goes beyond an average, law abiding gun owner, writing bellicose, rabble-rousing calls to arm and the use of weapons, as well as comments supporting and advocating for the total concealment of weapons without permits on his PickYourBattles.Net web blog and provocative comments and pro-gun memes on his Martial Matters Facebook page.

"Those afraid of tyranny of government...(I) have the...remedy. Arm yourself and protect yourself!...If you want to be free, arm yourself! If you want to remain free, arm yourself!" ("Arguments From Fascist Gun Grabbers Are Complete Bullshit," PickYourBattles.Net, Tuesday, June 21, 2016)

"...(it is) undeniable that it is a top priority of the government to disarm the American people. This government has no respect for the rights of Americans, and it is intent...to make you as defenseless and vulnerable as it pleases...what a blood-soaked tragedy." ("And You Thought Disarming Americans Couldn't Happen?" PickYourBattles.Net, Tuesday, October 20, 2015)

Rynearson posted a photo of Adolf Hitler using his quotes to support his view that there is a *"tyranny of government...to disarm the American people..."* (Adolf Hitler): *"To conquer a nation, first disarm its citizens...The most foolish mistake that we could possibly make would be to allow the subject races to possess arms...Indeed, I would go so far as to say that the supply of arms to the underdogs is a sine qua non for the overthrow of any sovereignty. So let's not have any native militia or native police."* ("The SCOTUS – The Loophole to the Amendment Provision," PickYourBattles.net, Monday, December 7, 2015; Martial Matters Facebook Page, December 7, 2015; "Arguments From Fascist Gun Grabbers Are Complete Bullshit," PickYourBattles.Net, Tuesday, June 21, 2016; "And You Thought Disarming Americans Couldn't Happen?," PickYourBattles.Net, Tuesday, October 20, 2015)

In responding to news headline that reported *"In a victory for gun control advocates, a federal court said...(that) people do not have the right to carry concealed weapons in public under the 2nd Amendment,"* Rynearson responded: *"More parasites in robes spreading fascism through the third branch of government, ignoring our Constitution (sic) and serving their masters who are not the American people."* (Martial Matters Facebook page, June 10, 2016)

Rynearson praises Missouri and other states that *"...let people carry concealed weapons without a permit anywhere they can carry guns openly, something that doesn't require a permit..."* (Martial Matters Facebook page, April 30, 2016)

Everyone should have grave concerns about anyone who boasts about “killing people”

I am terribly distressed and frightened by Rynearson's stunningly unrepentant and repeated bravado about killing people, of which even the US Air Force officially reprimanded and disciplined him for his “...*disturbing (and) boastful taunting...of...statements “(I am) military...and (I have) killed people”* and Rynearson's own impetuous, provocative comment “*I have killed many foreign enemies overseas who were far better men than Judges Reavley and Southwick.*” (MEMORANDUM FOR MAJOR RICHARD L. RYNEARSON – SUBJECT: Letter of Reprimand, USAF, October 27, 2009; “Upholding our Constitutional Rights Too Unorthodox for Supreme Court of the United States,” PickYourBattles.net, Monday, March 21, 2016)

I'm proud to come from a military family of World War II, Vietnam and Gulf War veterans, and Rynearson's unremorseful, disturbing boasting sends a chill up my spine and spikes fear into my psyche.

Throughout my life I've talked to the veterans in my family – along with dozens of my friends, associates and acquaintances who are also war theater, on-the-ground battlefield tested veterans – and I cannot recall a single one of them – NOT ONE – ever bragging or boasting about ANY of their battlefield encounters of which involved killing people.

Case in point. It was always a memorable and exciting time for me when my uncle – a Bronze Star, Purple Heart, US Army infantry sergeant who was killed during his fourth tour of the Vietnam War the day before my 14th birthday – would make that rare visit to see my parents and stay with us, because as his adoring adolescent nephew, I was on edge to hear all about my war hero uncle's experiences on the battlefield and stories about his heroism.

My war-weary uncle would arrive in his uniform decorated with medals and indulge me with some stories; but would share precious little detail – if anything at all. More often than not he would simply say to me and my family: “you do what you have to do to stay alive.”

However, one moment is forever seared in my memory.

One night as we were all eating dinner at the family table, being the precocious little kid that I was, I began insistently probing and asking my uncle questions for more detail about his war experiences, when suddenly he burst out “ENOUGH!”

My uncle saw that we were all taken aback and he quickly apologized. My parents rightfully admonished me for my behavior and told me to apologize, but before I could say that I was sorry to my uncle, he suddenly and forcefully pushed his chair away from the table, bowed his head and stared down at his lap as he slowly kneaded his hands.

We all paused in frozen silence for what felt like an eternity.

When my uncle finally looked up, he took off his glasses and used his napkin to wipe the tears from his eyes. He pulled his chair back to the tablet, put his arm around my shoulder, and simply said:

"I just wish the nightmares would go away."

I wish that my nightmares caused by and about Rynearson would go away. Unlike my late uncle and every other veteran that I know who wore our nation's uniforms and never bragged about killing people, when I researched about Rynearson's callous boasting about killing people; his bullying and lack of empathy for other peoples' wishes and feelings; distain for law enforcement and the courts; his bullet-proofed "spy car/anti-cop car" and provocative bravado about using guns to solve perceived injustices and defend against the "tyranny of government," all of this disturbing information about him has engulfed me over the past month with far too many stressful, anxious days, sleepless nights and upsetting nightmares.

After one veteran's futile and exasperating experience of dealing with Rynearson, he warned that Rynearson was **"...frightening. To those he's calling out by name, keep checking your six."** ("Decline of Baseops.net (a.k.a. The Wrath of PYB/Mods gone wild)," Comment by "gearpig," FLYING SQUADRON FORUMS BY BASEOPS.NET, October 25, 2014)

**Summation for Petition for a Permanent Order for Protection of Harassment and Stalking and
Request for an Immediate Surrender of Weapons against
Richard Lee Rynearson III/a.k.a. Rick Rynearson/Richard Lee**

I have lived on Bainbridge Island for nearly two decades and it is here where I hope to be able to spend the rest of my life. I may have been born in Moses Lake, Washington, but Bainbridge Island is my home, a community in which I have embraced and contributed to with passionate hard work, much love and, wonderfully, a community that has hugged me back and welcomed me with friendships, warmth and appreciation.

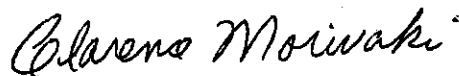
However, the quality and safety of my life moving forward will not be possible as demonstrated in the ample evidence presented in this statement and supporting documentation – along with my previously submitted March 10, 2017 statement and supporting documentation – revealing Richard Lee Rynearson III's years-long record of compulsive cyber stalking, internet trolling and harassment; unrepentant boasting for killing people; an unnerving documentation of anger, aggressive behavior and abysmal judgment; contempt of laws and law enforcement; distain and disregard of our courts, authority and the feelings and wishes of people; provocative and proactive passion for the unlimited use and unpermitted concealment of firearms to protect against "the tyranny of government;" and his premeditated action for the use of force to intentionally cause harm.

To provide for the hope and security to move forward and to live my life completely free of the fear, apprehension and anxiety caused and created from the oppressive and threatening impact of Richard Lee Rynearson III's demonstrated cyberstalking, obsessive harassment and potential physical harm, and that to feel safe, secure and fully shielded from any possible future contact with him physically or virtually will only be possible by the court's positive affirmation of total protection from him in all manners legally possible, therefore I am hereby seeking relief from the court by the granting of a Permanent Order for Protection of Harassment and Stalking and an Immediate Surrender of Weapons.

I also hereby request to amend the Temporary Protection Order/place into the Permanent Order an increase of the Stay Away prohibition distance for the respondent from 100 feet to the more typical request of 500 feet or greater.

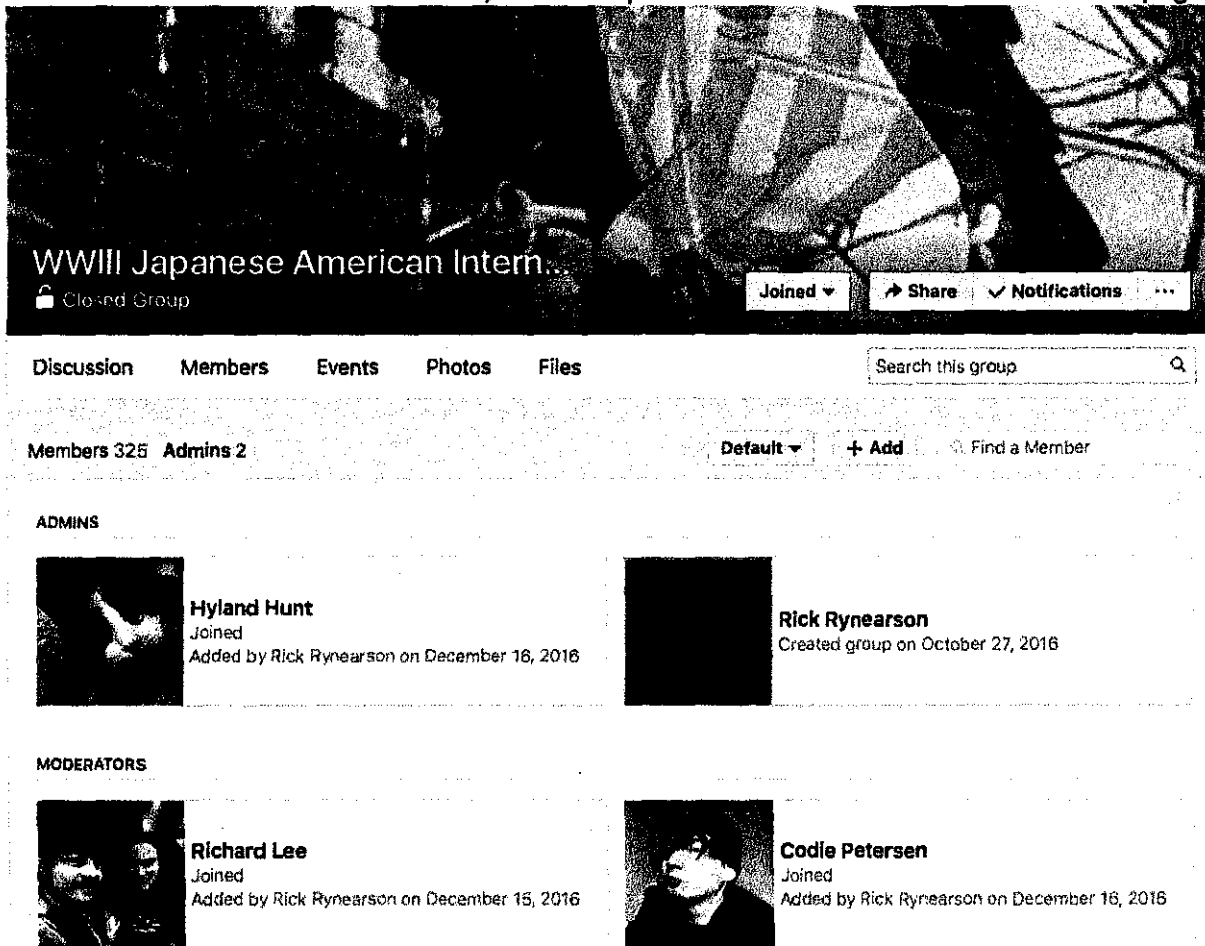
Thank you for your issuance of the Temporary Protection Order and thoughtful consideration of my current requests.

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in cursive script that reads "Clarence Moriwaki".

Clarence Moriwaki

List of "Admins" and "Moderators," WWII Japanese American Internment Facebook page



WWII Japanese American Intern...
Closed Group

Joined ▾ Share ▾ Notifications ▾


Discussion Members Events Photos Files


Search this group

Members 325 Admins 2


Default ▾ + Add Find a Member


ADMINS

 **Hyland Hunt**
Joined
Added by Rick Ryneerson on December 16, 2016

 **Rick Ryneerson**
Created group on October 27, 2016

MODERATORS

 **Richard Lee**
Joined
Added by Rick Ryneerson on December 15, 2016

 **Codie Petersen**
Joined
Added by Rick Ryneerson on December 16, 2016

Richard Lee Facebook message, 11/20/2016 4:46 PM



Richard Lee + [emojis] [settings] [close]

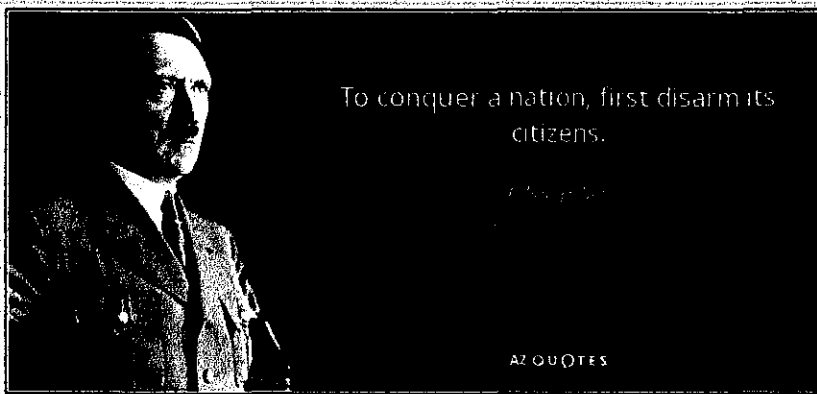


11/20/2016 4:46PM

Clarence, thanks for the add.
I've seen you work with the
memorial on the island and
I'm grateful (seen via YouTube
as I've only lived on the island
for 4 months now but I spent
much time thinking about
eventually moving here). I'm
glad to be here and the
memorial and the history of
the internment are very

MONDAY, DECEMBER 7, 2015

The SCOTUS - The Loophole to the Amendment Provision



"The most foolish mistake we could possibly make would be to allow the subject races to possess arms. History shows that all conquerors who have allowed their subject races to carry arms have prepared their own downfall by so doing. Indeed, I would go so far as to say that the supply of arms to the underdogs is a sine qua non for the overthrow of any sovereignty. So let's not have any native militia or native police."

- Adolf Hitler

I've already discussed in detail how guns are in fact being banned by the federal government in America today and there I offered my view on how this has happened in broad daylight. Many like to believe government wouldn't do such a thing because there are so many guns in America, and because gun owners are passionate about their right to self defense, and because our Constitution makes it crystal clear that the right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed.

About Me



PickYourBattles.Net

My name is Rick Rynearson. My Twitter is @PickBattles. I am an Air Force command pilot and field grade officer. I grew up an Air Force dependent (my father retired a CMSgt after 32 years active duty). I have eight deployments to OEF/OIF as a close air support attack pilot, more than one thousand combat flight hours, seven Air Medals and a Distinguished Flying Cross for valor. I have a B.A. in religion from the Florida State University. My wife is a Harvard educated former Air Force intelligence officer turned civilian lawyer, former clerk for the Supreme Court of the United States, and Air Force Reserve JAG. My father, mother, and sister all work for the Air Force as contractors or government employees.

[View my complete profile](#)

"Martial Matters" Facebook Page



Martial Matters



Martial Matters

@PYBMartialMatters

Home

About

Photos

Likes

Posts

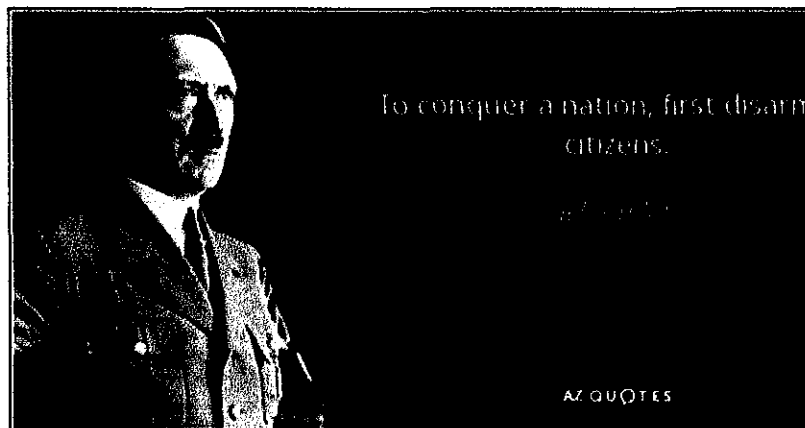
Create a Page

Like Follow Share



Martial Matters shared a link.

December 7, 2015 · 🌐



Pick Your Battles: The SCOTUS - The Loophole to the Amendment Provision

PICKYOURBATTLES.NET

Like Comment Share

Martial Matters via John O. Public

Veterans Against Police Abuse Facebook Page



**Veterans
Against Police
Abuse (VAPA)**

Home

About

Photos

Likes

Notes

Videos

Posts

Create a Page



Like Follow Share

Send Message

About

Suggest Edits

PAGE INFO

Launched on July 24, 2011

CONTACT INFO

Veterans Against Police Abuse (VAPA)

Message Now

<http://veteransagainstpoliceabuse.org/>

MORE INFO

About

Veterans Against Police Abuse

STORY

How You Can Support the Fight Against Police Abuse

There are multiple ways you can help remove the blemish of police abuse from the sacrifices made for freedom. You do not have to be a military veteran to join our cause. Ways you can help include:

- Set up a video recording system in your vehicle and exercise your Constitutional rights
- Send us your account of police or law enforcement abuse (and any supporting video)
- Register on our forum to show your support and share your ideas

Rynearson is founder of "VAPA"



COPBLOCK
BADGES DON'T GRANT EXTRA RIGHTS

HOME

WELCOME

RESOURCES & KNOWLEDGE

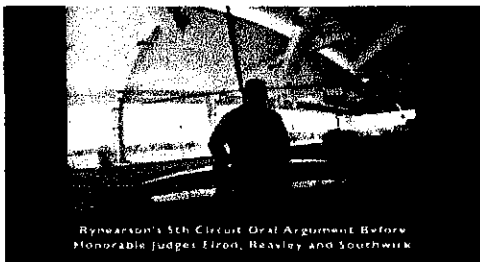
COPBLOCK STORE

COPBLOCK NETWORK

CO

Rick Rynearson Takes Illegal Checkpoint Detention to Fifth Circuit

SEPTEMBER 26, 2014 BY PETE EYRE — 46 COMMENTS



Rynearson's 5th Circuit Oral Argument Before Honorable Judges Eizen, Reavley and Southwick

Veterans Against Police Abuse founder Rick Rynearson is appealing a recently dismissed lawsuit against Border Patrol agents who detained him for thirty-four minutes, despite his offering of a military ID, driver's license, two passports and despite answering their questions. The incident was captured by five video cameras and you can view it here. Earlier this [...]

Martial Matters Facebook Page, November 7, 2015



Martial Matters



Martial Matters

@PYBMartialMatters

Home

About

Photos

Likes

Posts

Create a Page



Like



Follow



Share

The power of Lies and LORs...



Pick Your Battles: BDA -- Target Destroyed: Liars in Uniform Successfully Destroyed my Career

PICKYOURBATTLES.NET



Like



Comment



Share



Martial Matters

November 7, 2015 · 🌐

Excellent discussion on American soldiers forcing American citizens onto trains and taking them to concentration camps here in America. Incredibly important stuff, especially today.



Clarence Moriwaki Podcast

VIDEO.COM BY JOHN VOLTNER PHOTOGRAPHY



Like



Comment



Share

Martial Matters Facebook page, December 13, 2016



Martial Matters shared your post.

December 13, 2015 · 🌐

There has been far too much talk of bringing concentration camps back in America and fortunately the Japanese American community is sounding the alarm. Whether it's Donald Trump or General Wesley Clark (ret) suggesting in media that these were or are a good thing, the fact is this was one of the darkest times in American history and the stuff of fascism, not the stuff of America. Those of us in the military need to be ready to disobey any such unlawful order to round up our neighbors...



petition: Let it not happen again!

In recent weeks, at least two politicians have made reference to the unconstitutional incarceration of...

WWW.THEPETITIONSITE.COM

👍 Like

💬 Comment

➦ Share

Clarence Moriwaki Facebook Page December 11, 2016



Clarence Moriwaki

December 11, 2015 · 🌐

An important gathering Monday night on Bainbridge Island, with our collective community voices sending a message to the world that we will not tolerate intolerance.

Please read, sign if you wish and attend a candlelight vigil on Monday, Dec. 14, 7 p.m. at the Bainbridge Island Japanese American Exclusion Memorial.



petition: Let it not happen again!

In recent weeks, at least two politicians have made reference to the unconstitutional incarceration of...

Rynearson paid for Facebook ads to increase cyberstalking and harassing me -- Page One

Clarence Moriwaki Facebook Page, March 15, 2017

Suggested Post



Not Clarence Moriwaki of Bainbridge Island

Sponsored ·

Like Page

Clarence Moriwaki did good work getting a symbol created and symbols are certainly important. That is why we feel that Clarence is not fit to be a board member or the face of our national park memorial. He was silent, as far as we can tell from the public statements we can find, when politicians he worked for or supported made it literally legal to repeat the camps with the NDAA of 2012.

Clarence in the video asks his parents why they did not fight the camps, yet we think o... See More



Park Champion Clarence Moriwaki

Clarence Moriwaki has spent a decade working to ensure that the legacy of 120,000 Japanese Americans—two-thirds of them U.S. citizens who were forcibly remo...

YOUTUBE.COM

[Learn More](#)

25 mins

Here it is showing it is "sponsored." This means paid for.

Like

You like this.

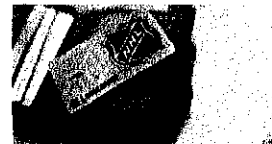
Friend Requests

[See All](#)

Confirm Friend

Sponsored

[Create Ad](#)



Verizon 7:01 PM

Not Clarence Moriwaki of B...

SUPPORTS FOR & SUPPORTS OBAMA

FOR OFFICE & INFINITE POLITICIANS WHO LIE

Not Clarence Moriwaki of Bainbridge Island
@NotClarenceMoriwaki

Message

Like Follow Share Save

Community

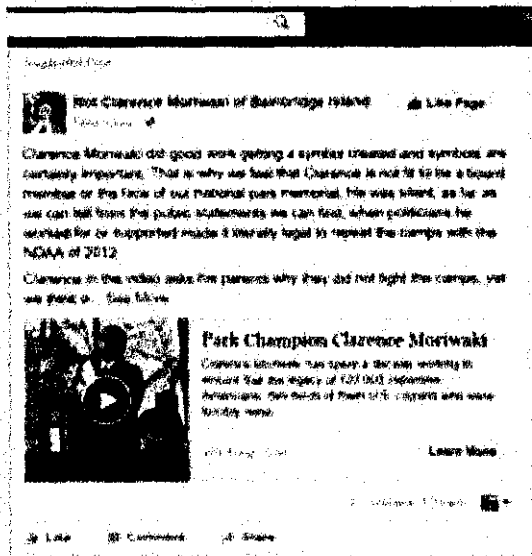
March 15

Here's what showed up on mine and earned my venomous response. Blocking individuals is easy. Blocking a paying advertiser is not - Facebook's not going to bite a hand that's feeding it (at least that's my cynical take on it).

Like

You like this.

Here it is showing it is "sponsored." This means paid for.



Unlike · Reply · 1 · 25 mins



Clarence Moriwaki THANK YOU
important evidence of aggressive cyberstalking.

! This is very

Like · Reply · 6 mins



Clarence Moriwaki Did he do this recently
you know when it came over your feed?

? Do

Like · Reply · 5 mins

10 minutes ago.

Like · Reply · 4 mins

But, he may have paid for the ad a week ago and asked it to run for a certain number of days. I feel like I have been seeing it for about a week.

Like · Reply · 4 mins



Clarence Moriwaki A week? Geez. Thank you so much!

Like · Reply · 3 mins

It showed up on mine four hours ago (roughly 5:00).

Unlike · Reply · 1 · 1 min



DEPARTMENT OF THE AIR FORCE
47TH FLYING TRAINING WING (AETC)

OCT 27 2009

MEMORANDUM FOR MAJOR RICHARD L. RYNBARSON,

FROM: 47 FTW/CC

SUBJECT: Letter of Reprimand

1. I have been informed that on or about 7 September 2009 you were arrested by the San Antonio police department for a routine traffic stop. I found it disconcerting that the arresting officer cited your unwillingness to cooperate with his lawful request and your aggressive behavior toward him as factors leading to your, otherwise unnecessary, arrest. Equally disturbing was your post-arrest hostile chanting of the officers with the statements, "[I am] military and had fought in wars, and killed people" and, "[you] had better watch out while violating constitutional rights." Your behavior and judgment during this incident was abysmal. Your actions were unprofessional and your conduct was unbecoming for an officer.

2. In addition, on 1 October 2009, you discussed a possible publication in the Air Force Times with the 47 FTW Public Affairs office. When asked if you had posted any material that may be of interest to the Air Force Times on any blog or public web site, you stated "no." It was only after repeated inquiries did you finally state that there "may be" information available to the Air Force Times on the internet. Your initial denials of your internet postings to the Public Affairs staff were deceptive and false. Such action leads me to question your integrity and forthrightness to military personnel in the official line of duty.

3. You are hereby reprimanded. Your actions have shown an alarming lack of judgment, character, and professionalism. Your behavior during these incidents has brought discredit upon you, your unit, and the United States Air Force. Military regulations and protocols require a high standard of conduct from commissioned officers with regard to their behavior, both on and off duty. Intrinsic to this requirement is the obligation to respect, and to comply with the lawful orders of those who have authority over you. This is one of the basic foundations of military organization. Your conduct raises serious questions about your fitness in these areas, and I am compelled to question your ability to continue to serve in the military. I must warn you that any recurrence of this behavior or any similar displays of appalling judgment can only jeopardize your career. Furthermore, any further misconduct from you may have harsher consequences.

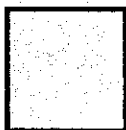
4. I intend to establish an Unfavorable Information File (UIF) on you and to place this Letter of Reprimand in that UIF. Your future conduct will be closely scrutinized, as you have identified yourself as someone requiring close supervision. Harsher measures may be taken if your behavior does not improve immediately. This could include placement on a control roster, Article 15 action, Court-Martial, or untimely discharge. Be assured that I will react strongly to any future misbehavior on your part.

5. You will acknowledge receipt and return this Letter of Reprimand to me with your written response, if any, within three (3) duty days of your receipt. Any comments or documents you want

GLOCK TALK, July 31, 2012, post #120, #127, #131

Jul 31, 2012 ☉

#120



SPDSNYPR
Zippy's Friend.

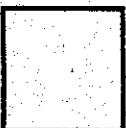
Joined: Jun 12, 2006

PLEASE READ THIS VAPA

You're clearly in violation of this, so could you please do everyone a favor and just piss off. Go polish your psycho-wagon and just leave us alone. You're not intersted in hearing opinions or learning anything. Go make your fortune while you still know everything. But do it away from here. You've worn out your novelty.

Jul 31, 2012 ☉

#127



SPDSNYPR
Zippy's Friend.

Joined: Jun 12, 2006

Messages: 6,627

Likes Received: 80

Location: OK, USA

VAPA-Rick said: ↑

Wrong as usual. I came here not to start anything with cops, but to defend their insinuations that they started about me.

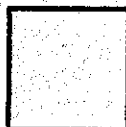
Glocks? I own several. Only handgun I've ever owned.

Definitely preserve those points.

Did you read the link? If so, why do you think you are immune? Please, just stop. You're making an ass out of yourself. But my guess is that's what you want.

Jul 31, 2012 ☉

#131



SPDSNYPR
Zippy's Friend.

Joined: Jun 12, 2006

I want you gone.

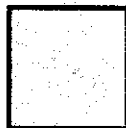
You don't want a dialogue - dialogues go two ways. You're just *****ing. You're an obvious troll who is just looking for attention. Please, do leave, and please honor the rules of the thread (which you have not surprisingly ignored up to this point completely) if you should decide to stay.

GLOCK TALK, July 31, 2012, post #135

Note Rynearson as "VAPA-Rick" joined the web blog on July 30, 2012

Jul 31, 2012 ☉

#135



VAPA-Rick

Joined: Jul 30, 2012

Messages: 78

Likes Received: 0

SPDSNYPR said: ↑

I want you gone.

*You don't want a dialogue - dialogues go two ways. You're just *****ing. You're an obvious troll who is just looking for attention. Please, do leave, and please honor the rules of the thread (which you have not surprisingly ignored up to this point completely) if you should decide to stay.*

Ah yes, "troll" the most overly used word on the internet. Definition being, "somebody who hands me my ass on the internet, and makes me *oh, so mad!* that I can't intelligently respond!"

"Tony Carr's latest John Q. Public blog post" Flying Squadron.com web blog, March 16, 2014

discus

Gray Beard

●●●●



Supreme User

● 303

545 posts

Gender: Male

Location: KTIK

Posted March 16, 2014 (edited)

Looks like PYB just got banned from John Q. Public's pages. Seems to be a trend item for him...

Quote: "After the posting of some inappropriate comments, a handful of complaints, and a failed remediation campaign, I've banned Rick Rynearson from posting here. This is just to reassure those of you who had concerns.

It takes an awful lot to get banned from anything I'm administering. I promise you it wasn't done lightly in this case."

<https://www.facebook.com/jqpublic>

Edited March 16, 2014 by discus

02

"Service Culture, You're Doing It Wrong" John Q. Public web blog site, October 22, 2014



John Q. Public  ratabuse · 2 years ago

What guy are you talking about? Do you even know one of his eleven anonymous handles? He's been banned for awhile, so no one has "outed" anyone. Are you simple?

Two people banned about 1.1 million visitors and this is what you guys want to talk about?

John Q. Public Facebook page, March 5, 2015 at 6:59 a.m.



Kevin Madden Kind of ironic that he was/is banned from this site. Doesn't make him any less right here, by the way. It's pretty jacked up that they ruled against him.

Like · Reply ·  1 · March 5, 2015 at 5:25am

 View previous replies



John Q. Public ^this kind of conduct that you describe here is why I don't associate with the guy anymore. He's incapable of reasonable disagreement and attacks on personal grounds constantly, almost always without fact and in the most caustic terms possible.

Like · Reply ·  1 · March 5, 2015 at 6:59am

"Martial Matters" Facebook Page, March 17, 2014



Martial Matters

March 17, 2014 · 🌐

Can a person be a character assassin, if his targets lack character? We will find out.



Like




Comment



Share

"Decline of Baseops.net (a.k.a. The Wrath of PYB/Mods gone wild)

Comment by "gearpig," FLYING SQUADRON FORUMS BY BASEOPS.NET, October 24/26, 2014

**FLYINGSQUADRON**
BY BASEOPS.NET

[Browse](#) [Activity](#) [Baseops](#) [Pages](#) [Leaderboard](#)

[Forums](#) [Gallery](#) [Blogs](#) [Chat](#) [Downloads](#) [Articles](#) [Staff](#) [Online Users](#)

[Home](#) > [Military Aviation](#) > [Squadron Bar](#) > [Decline of Baseops.net \(aka The Wrath of PYB/Mods gone wild\)](#)



Decline of Baseops.net (aka The Wrath of PYB/Mods gone wild) [Sign in to follow this](#)

Started by Guest CannonCrashPad, June 14, 2013

gearpig

Gray Beard

●●●●



Supreme User

👤 1,764

1,656 posts

Posted October 24, 2014 (edited)

I've also been here over ten years and seen thousands of registered users, tens of thousands of posts and tens of millions of views.. We've had only a few bad apples and only one turd won't flush. Those aren't bad numbers. I don't mind playing the villain and indulging one lonely person's Internet superhero fantasy. It's fascinating and I'd like to post more if I hadn't left for a trip this weekend. Oh well. I was hoping for 10k views by Monday. We'll see.

Edited October 25, 2014 by gearpig

gearpig

Gray Beard

●●●●



Supreme User

👤 1,764

1,656 posts

Posted October 26, 2014

Wise words, Red, and valuable advice to almost everyone. Unfortunately, I think in this case, it goes a little beyond merely being a jackass or a simple lack of humility. No amount of reason can right the defect in his mind. This is a bona fide mental illness readily identifiable by virtually everyone but himself. He's used the exact same tactics of creating sock puppets at other forums and remains undaunted by the fact that virtually everyone immediately figures it out and gives the same reaction. When people fail to agree with him and appreciate the person he is in his own mind, they become the enemy. His hateful fantasy of omnipotence is a direct result of narcissism met by a peer group that will not tolerate his delusions of grandeur. He's now wearing the title "Jesus" proudly and brags about it in his manifesto/blog. Wow. Can anyone think of a name of a person who also had an extreme case of Narcissistic Personality Disorder and so profusely wrote about perceived personal injustices? No, not Hitler. Think BMW.

Narcissists are incapable of humility which is why, by all accounts, he's never been able to function in a social setting. He's a full grown man sitting alone churning out "meme" pictures on a daily basis like the kids at 4chan. He's manipulating who knows how many alternate logins on several forums, many of which he's been banned from. He's been frantically searching my post history. I've watched him do it in a fruitless effort to find something to dredge up from years ago. I don't even have to do anything except watch the frustration and meltdown unfold in conversations with himself. Awesome and frightening. To those he's calling out by name, keep checking your six.

Samples of Rynearson's angry, on-line vitriol – Page One

Commenting as WingedRyno after being banned from "PhantomPilots.Com – Standard Propaganda Website,"

PickYourBattles.Net, Friday, December 18, 2015



WingedRyno

Joined: Monday
Unread: 85
Last Received: 74

LuxMyTJ said:

Let's keep these posts a little more on topic, less more made up scenarios, etc.
Facts about negotiation directly related to flying your Phantom (if you have one) or nothing at all.

I've been civil in this conversation and on this forum and I've provided added value. That fact that I have more likes than posts probably also demonstrates that others think my civil posts have been value added. But you have just deleted a value added and on topic post that you personally, and perhaps those who own this commercial forum, did not like despite their value. I could tell that you and other forum admin were just itching to do that. Now you have. And your private message to me saying that you're really curious about what Phantom I fly makes it clear, not that your previous posts didn't already do that, that you want to find a "he's not one of us" reason to get rid of an effective viewpoint that you don't like. So let me dispense with civility just as you have done. You sure as fuck don't deserve it.

You have repeatedly shown that you're a fascist who wants to censor points of view that do not fit in with your particular anti-American viewpoint. This forum is private, so no big deal, I have no right to speech here. You're free to treat it as such, while your little NYC fascist heart works to deny private property rights of others (your private business can be regulated and MUST sell to these people because they are public, yada yada). At any rate, I'm also free to not dabble in a "discussion forum" that actually serves to push a certain agenda, which is known as "propaganda," as this forum has proven that it does even in the short time that I have posted here. This forum is a PROPAGANDA site, it's not a discussion forum. So deuce...

LuxMyTJ, this is the point where I express a hearty, fuck you. You're an un-American cunt and while you will ban me for these comments, it doesn't matter, because any forum that has you as a moderator censoring content is no place I want to spend my time in. I'm out of this shit hole. I recommend others also find another forum that is moderated not by Al Qaida, ISIS, Kim Jong Un, LuxMyTJ, or any other free speech denying ideological bast.

"Martial Matters" Facebook page, July 5, 2016



Martial Matters

July 5, 2016 · 🌐

Splash one fascist cowardly fuck. The closest Tony Carr has been to actual combat... Morted. Buh bye.

Pick Your Battles: Finally, Tony Carr Admits It! And Proves His Fascist Cowardice...

PICKYOURBATTLES.NET



Martial Matters

July 5, 2016 · 🌐

Tony will drop the ban hammer here shortly and excuse it with whatever nonsense he pulls out of his ass. He cannot take somebody forcefully and effectively disagreeing with him. Words are too much for his thin insecure skin. Ban hammer in the comments section of his blog coming in 3-2-1....



One Commander's Independence Day Message - John Q. Public

In July of 2011, I found myself in command of an operational C-17 squadron — a professional honor and privilege unlikely to be equaled in this lifetime. We were...

JQPUBLICBLOG.COM

Martial Matters Facebook Page, October 23, 2014



@PYBMartialMatters



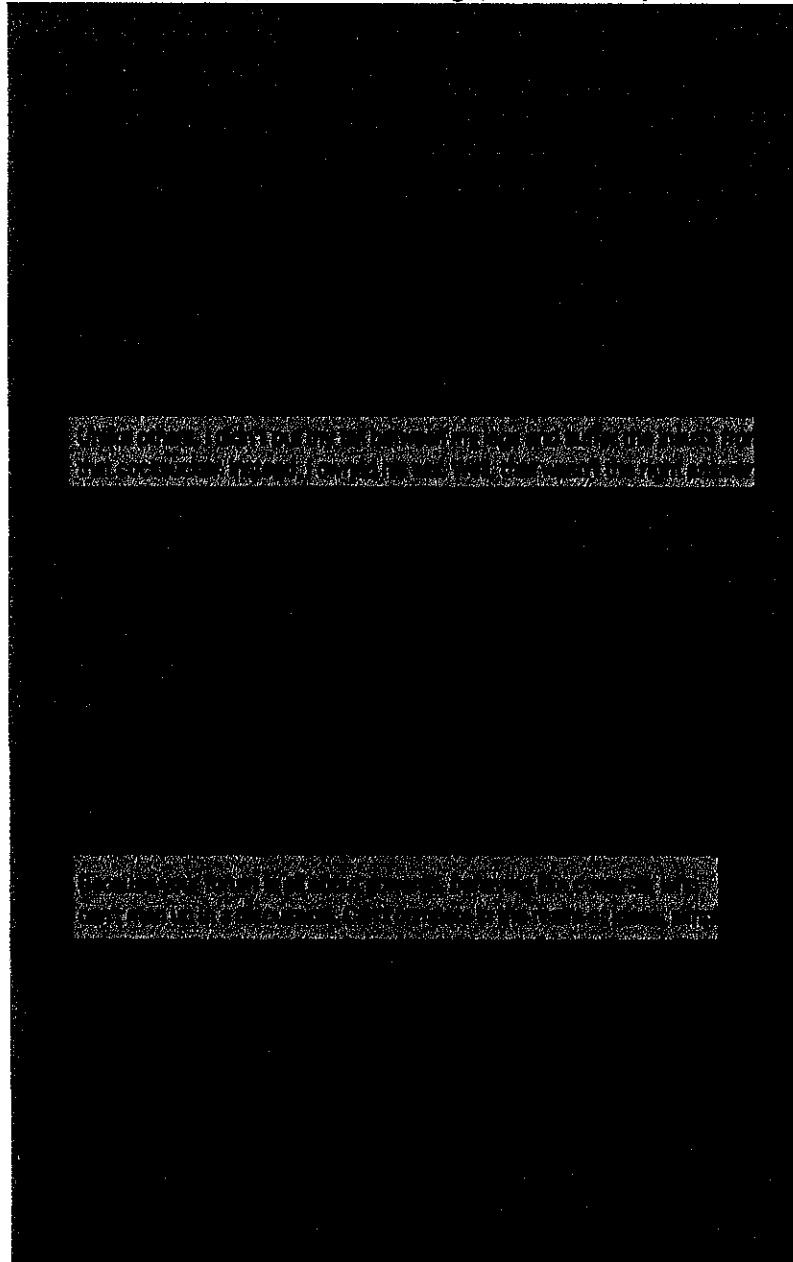
Martial Matters

October 22, 2014 • 6

[http://www.flyingsquadron.com/.../20483-decline-of-baseopsn.../...](http://www.flyingsquadron.com/.../20483-decline-of-baseopsn.../)

Others have been less critical, and have focused on the same basic theme: there are serious problems and we as Americans have a choice to make. But what is the choice? Is it between the military and the non-military? And if so, what is the outcome of the choice? The fact is that you cannot be making an unexamined, blind leap. Decisions were wrong, indeed, and it proved too late you returned to the service. So what? There the point is to be an American is not how you enter the service, but how you exit, what you do with your life. And that is what we are talking about. It is not a question of

Samples of Ryneearson's angry, on-line vitriol – Page 3
Posted after being banned from "FLYING SQUADRON FORUMS BY BASEOPS.NET,"
Martial Matters Facebook Page, October 23, 2014



Martial Matters Facebook Page, October 23, 2014

1990-1991

Examples of cyberbullying and on-line harassment

Martial Matters, Facebook page, January 10, 2016

Notifications

they went after me it would be for pure pleasure and revenge. The US would probably turn a blind eye to that instead of calling me up and asking me where I'm at.

So, go ahead, man-child. Keep barking because I've said everything that needs to be said and I will not alter one word of it to appease your ego. Last warning, leave me be. We have nothing to talk about.

Show less



Pick Your Battles

3:45 PM

You have said publicly that the first time the FBI called you they said you were on the ISIS kill list. You have also said the first time the FBI called you they said you were being targeted by Christian Patriots.

What they said during that call cannot be both. So you were lying on one of those occasions at least, when you described what the FBI told you during the phone call.

It's simple and irrefutable logic.

As to your warning for me to stop offering my views in this public discussion, I'm going to have to think about that one. Okay, I've thought about it. I think I will express my opinions and take part in this international public conversation despite your thinly veiled threat and warning. Thanks so much.



Martial Matters

Like This Page · January 10, 2016

Like Comment

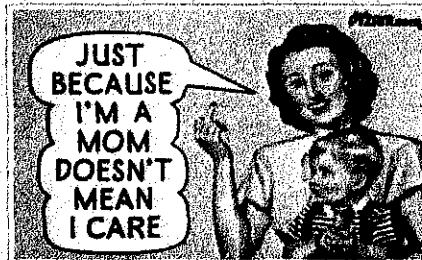
Write a comment...

("(high school classmate's name) – Little Tyrant of Purdy, WA," Pick Your Battles, August 13, 2014

WEDNESDAY, AUGUST 13, 2014



- Little Tyrant of Purdy, WA



I had an interesting conversation last night.

about getting in a man's face in public, breathing fire, because she didn't approve of that man's diction. Then decided to brag about it on Facebook. She informed us that she has never been more angry.

Perhaps she is more angry now?

made a somewhat animated comment



15 hrs · Purdy, WA · 🌐

Yep. Pretty much happened at dinner tonight. Thomas asked the old ass politely to quit cussing in front of the three year olds. When he said no, he had the fire breathing mom 3 inches from his face telling him what she thought. Needless to say, we were the ones in the restaurant eating while he was asked to leave. #stillshaking #neverbeenmorepissed #fondrocks

Examples of cyberbullying and on-line harassment – Page Two
“(high school classmate’s name) – Little Tyrant of Purdy, WA,” Pick Your Battles, August 13, 2014



Rick Rynearson,

so saying fuck over and over in front of a three year old is fine by you? Not cool. Totally worth getting my teeth knocked out because I was standing up for my kids.

2 mins · Like



Rick Rynearson You weren't standing up for your kids, you were standing up for your conditioning about how parents should act. And yes, saying fuck in front a three year old is absolutely fine by me. What's going to happen? Are they going to melt? It's just a word. There is no damage done to a three year old. But your example of getting in somebody else's face in a public space because you did not approve of what they were saying, was a poor one.

Just now · Like



Write a comment...



Nobody has a duty to provide a platform for others to disagree with them or to criticize them. People may construct whatever bubble they wish to live in. But I felt it was an interesting conversation on parenting and the public sphere, so I brought up the topic on my own private Facebook page. Not wanting to feel like she couldn't join in the conversation or defend herself, I made the thread public and sent her the link in case she wanted to join in. She made it clear she was not interested in joining in, so I made the thread private once again.

The post generated nearly 100 thought-provoking comments from many different people, some on her side, some on his. It made everyone involved think about the issue at hand and discuss it in detail.

This morning, however, I was informed that:

We Removed Something You Posted

We removed the post below because it doesn't follow the Facebook Community Standards:

Just got defriended by some dumb chick I went to high school with, for the following comments. She's a little tyrant who thinks those in the public sphere should bow down to her and her idiotic viewpoint handed down to her, that she has never actually thought about. Then brags about it. And true to her nature, she defriends me for offering a different viewpoint. #

Continue

This was the one and only mention of _____ ever made on my Facebook page. While I was critical of her physical intimidation of others in public for their speech, I did not use any hate speech, and did not harass or "cyber bully" her. I didn't even use any. oh my. profanity. I simply disagreed with her.



DEPARTMENT OF THE AIR FORCE
47th FLYING TRAINING WING (AETC)


17 March 2010

MEMORANDUM FOR MAJOR RICHARD L. RYNEARSON,

FROM: BS FTS/CC

SUBJECT: Letter of Counseling

1. I have concluded, based on interviews with you and witnesses, that on 12 Mar 2010 your conduct was unprofessional and prejudicial to good order and discipline. You lost your temper over the RSU controller's decision to send you around and, (1) used poor judgment in voicing your displeasure in front of your student while airborne, (2) once on the ground, you engaged in a heated phone conversation with the RSU crew within earshot of students and other IPs. Furthermore, your statement, "If they [the RSU crew] didn't start calling go-sounds on legitimate safety of flight concerns that I [you] would start ignoring their calls" was particularly inappropriate in that it tacitly endorsed ignoring the controller when you disagree with their direction.
2. You are hereby counseled. Military regulations and protocols require a high standard of conduct for all instructors with regard to their behavior. By engaging in behaviors contrary to good order and discipline as outlined above, you created a situation that forces me to question your judgment. Your conduct was inappropriate and it was a poor example of flight discipline and how officers should resolve their disagreements. In the future I expect you to voice your concerns and disagreements in a more appropriate manner. I am compelled to caution you that any recurrence can only jeopardize your career, and any further indiscipline may be dealt with more harshly.
3. **AUTHORITY:** 10 U.S.C. 8013. **PURPOSE:** To obtain any comments or documents you desire to submit (on a voluntary basis) for considerations concerning this action. **ROUTINE USES:** Provides you an opportunity to submit comments or documents for consideration. If provided, the comments and documents you submit become a part of the action. **DISCLOSURE:** Your written acknowledgment of receipt and signature are mandatory. Any other comments or documents you provide are voluntary.
4. You will acknowledge receipt of this letter immediately by signing the acknowledgement below. Within three (3) duty days from the day you receive this letter, you will sign the 1st ind below. Any comments or documents you wish to be considered concerning this letter must be submitted at that time.


RICHARD L. NESMITH, 1st Col, USAF
Commander



**DEPARTMENT OF THE AIR FORCE
33D SPECIAL OPERATIONS SQUADRON (AFSOC)
CANNON AIR FORCE BASE NEW MEXICO**

26 Oct 2011

MEMORANDUM FOR MAJOR RICHARD L. RYNEARSON

FROM: 33 SOS/CC

SUBJECT: Letter of Reprimand (LOR)

1. On 23 September 2011, I gave you a written order to fly in support of a certain classified objective. You acknowledged this order on 24 September 2011 and provided a written response. In your response, you stated you refused to comply with the 23 September 2011 order and would not fly or command and control lines with this particular objective. Your failure to obey a lawful order is a violation of Article 92, Uniform Code of Military Justice.

2. You are hereby reprimanded! You have no authority to decide unilaterally whether to obey a lawful order. As a field grade officer, you have the duty, both legal and moral, to execute the lawful orders given to you by superior officers.

3. The seriousness of this matter, together with the poor judgment displayed by you on this occasion, compels me to caution you that recurrence of this type of behavior can jeopardize your career. I expect that you will heed these remarks and act accordingly in the future.

4. **AUTHORITY:** 10 U.S.C. 8013. **PURPOSE:** To obtain any comments or documents you desire to submit (on a voluntary basis) for consideration concerning this action.

ROUTINE USES: Provides you an opportunity to submit comments or documents for consideration. If provided, the comments and documents you submit become a part of the action. **DISCLOSURE:** Your written acknowledgment of receipt and signature are mandatory. Any other comments or documents you provide are voluntary.

5. This information is subject to the Privacy Act of 1974

6. You will acknowledge receipt and return this letter to me within three workdays of your receipt. Any comments or documents you wish to be considered concerning this LOR will be included with your response.

STEVEN G. EDWARDS, Lt Col, USAF
Commander

Air Commandos



FOR OFFICIAL USE ONLY
DEPARTMENT OF THE AIR FORCE
33D SPECIAL OPERATIONS SQUADRON (AFSOC)
CANNON AIR FORCE BASE NEW MEXICO

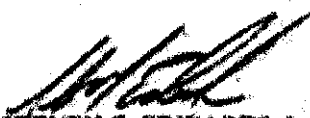
14 November 2011

MEMORANDUM FOR RICHARD L. RYNEARSON, Maj, O4, USAF,

FROM: Commander

SUBJECT: Notification of Suspension of Access

1. You are hereby notified that a security determination has been made to suspend your access to classified information and unescorted entry into all restricted areas. This action is being taken because you failed to obey a lawful order, forcing me to question your motives and ability to protect classified information.
2. If you wish to provide a rebuttal reply to this determination, I must receive it no later than 3 duty days (72 hours) after your receipt of this notification.
3. If you choose to reply, a written response to your submission will be made dealing with the points or questions you raise.
4. A Security Information File will be established. When all final actions in this case have been completed, I will evaluate the incident(s) and make a security recommendation. The Air Force Central Adjudication Facility will make the final security determination concerning your reinstatement of clearance eligibility.


STEVEN G. EDWARDS, Lt Col, USAF
Commander

1st Inf. (Maj Richard L. Ryncarson)

TO: 33 SOS/CC

Receipt acknowledge (Date/Time) 14 Nov 11 0800

~~(Do not)~~ intend to submit a written reply within 3 duty days.


RICHARD L. RYNEARSON, Maj, USAF

cc: 27 SOW/IP

Air Commandos

FOR OFFICIAL USE ONLY

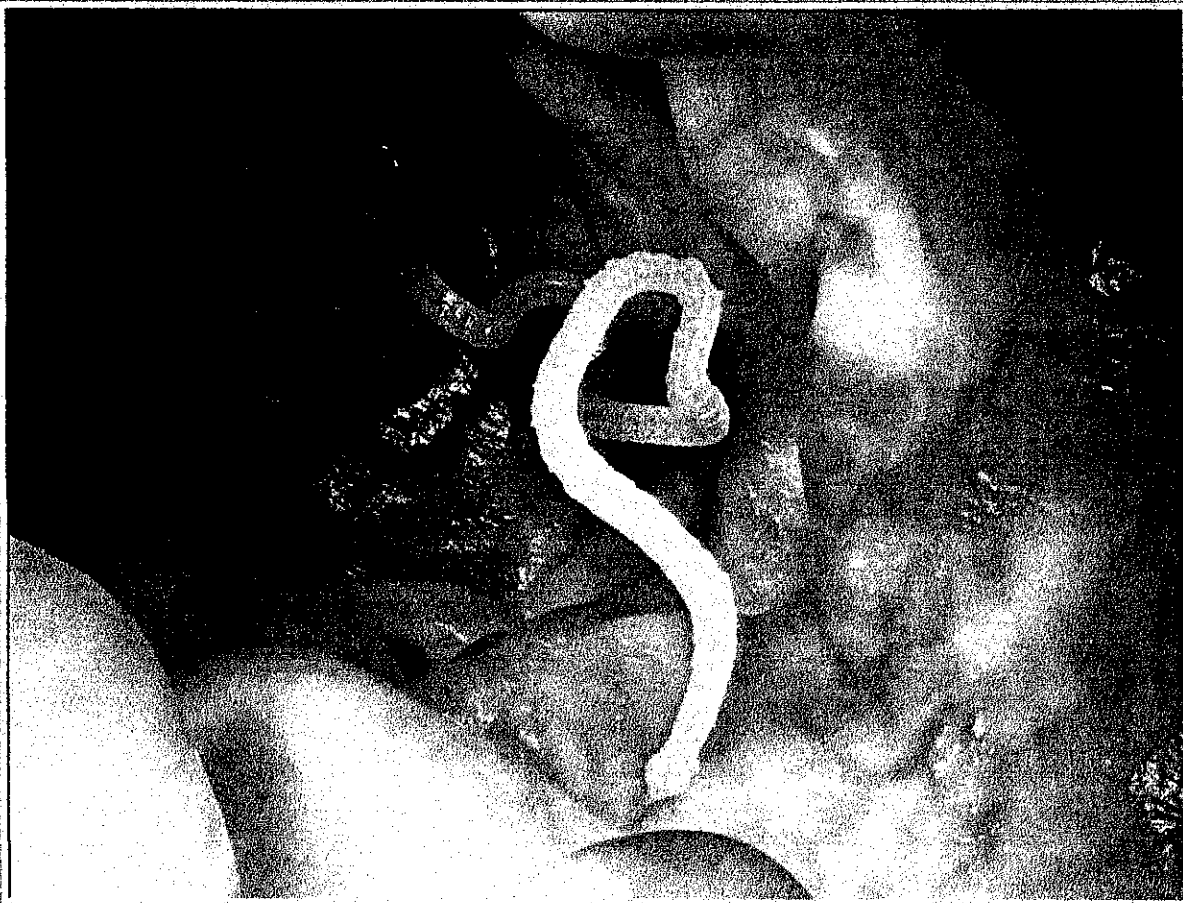
Comments about US Fifth Circuit Court of Appeals Judges Thomas Reavley and Leslie Southwick
"Upholding our Constitutional Rights Too Unorthodox for Supreme Court of the United States,"
PickYourBattles.net, Monday, March 21, 2016

MONDAY, MARCH 21, 2016

Upholding our Constitutional Rights Too Unorthodox for Supreme Court of the United States

I have killed many foreign enemies overseas who were far better men than Judges Reavley and Southwick. I mean that with the utmost sincerity. Those foreign enemies I dispatched were fighting for their homelands, while the turncoat cowards Reavley and Southwick attack America from the inside like tapeworms inside the bowels of our once healthy nation that is now malnourished, dying, and beyond the ability of medical science. Parasitic domestic enemies of America like Judges Leslie Southwick and Thomas Reavley worm around in the corpse that they killed from the interior, and are a far more difficult threat to defeat than Al Qaeda or the Iraqi Republican Guard. Southwick and Reavley hide inside us, and while the symptoms of our dying country are unmistakably deadly and obvious, the source of the attack is nestled deep and comfortably within. While they may seem like they are a part of ourselves, they are most certainly not, and they are very difficult to remove. They do great damage to America.

There isn't enough tar or feathers in this world to sufficiently coat those two worthless deserters.



"Spy Car Protects Against Unscrupulous Cops – Meet Rick Ryneerson and his badass Mitsubishi Eclipse" **COP BLOCK.ORG – Badges Don't Grant Extra Rights – Veterans Against Police Abuse, You Tube, July 24, 2012**



Spy Car Protects Against Unscrupulous Cops



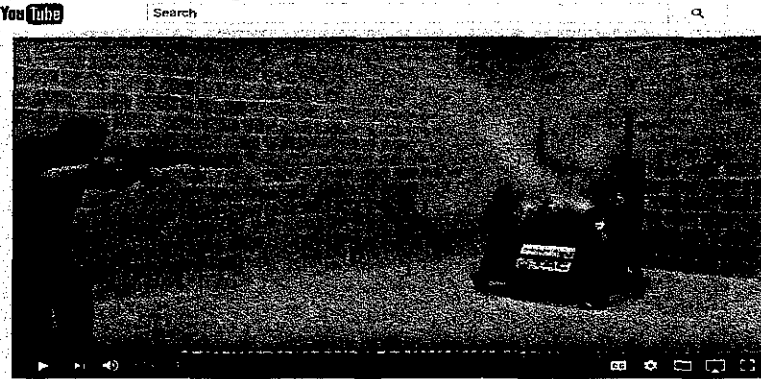
589,797 views

+ Add to Share More

5,060 324

Published on Jul 24, 2012
 Meet Rick Ryneerson and his badass Mitsubishi Eclipse.

After a couple of negative interactions with what he calls "unscrupulous cops", Rick took the initiative to outfit his ride with some cutting-edge technology.



Spy Car Protects Against Unscrupulous Cops



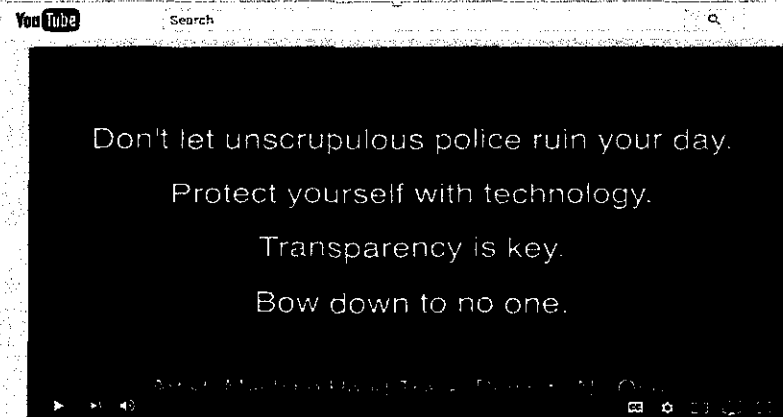
589,797 views

+ Add to Share More

5,060 324

Published on Jul 24, 2012
 Meet Rick Ryneerson and his badass Mitsubishi Eclipse.

After a couple of negative interactions with what he calls "unscrupulous cops", Rick took the initiative to outfit his ride with some cutting-edge technology.



Spy Car Protects Against Unscrupulous Cops



589,797 views

+ Add to Share More

5,060 324

Published on Jul 24, 2012

After a couple of negative interactions with what he calls "unscrupulous cops", Rick took the initiative to outfit his ride with some cutting-edge technology.

And he founded Veterans Against Police Abuse (<http://www.veteransagainstopoliceabuse...>) to encourage others to do the same - use technology to create a transparent record of interactions. That, he says, is the surest way to bring about a safer society.

To learn more about the technology in Rick's ride, check out this page on his site (<http://www.veteransagainstopoliceabuse...>), which includes links to many of the devices housed in his car.

Rick also notes his excitement about an app he's involved with developing called iCitizen (<http://www.veteransagainstopoliceabuse...>), which "will 1) secure vital evidence and 2) activate a community network to help ensure law enforcement interaction with an individual is lawful, and to help provide accountability if it is not, and 3) collect and present analytical data on the nature of law enforcement interaction."

It was awesome to have crossed paths with Rick at the Police Accountability Summit in Austin (<http://www.copblock.org/17983/pa-po...>) and to learn of his proactivity. I'm really glad too that he took the time to give CopBlock.org an overview of his set-up as it's undoubtedly encourage some to take steps to better-protect themselves against those unscrupulous road pirates.

Category	Nonprofits & Activism
License	Creative Commons Attribution license (reuse allowed)
Source videos	View attributions

SHOW LESS

"Spy Car/Anti Cop Car" GLOCK TALK - COP TALK, July 31, 2012

GLOCK TALK
THE LEADING FIREARMS FORUM

HOME FORUMS MEDIA ARTICLES MEMBERS SEARCH


Home > Forums > Serving America > Cop Talk

Discussion in 'Cop Talk' started by GWSHARK, Jul 26, 2012.

Thread Status: Not open for further replies.

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 Next >

Jul 26, 2012 #1

**GWSHARK**
BITEYAHEADOFF
Joined: Feb 12, 2002

Thought you guys might want to see this... something tells me this won't end well for him. 🤔

I wonder what his previous arrests were for. He sure is ticked off though. 🤔

Electric shocking door handles? Wow... is that even legal? 🤔


[ame]http://youtu.be/VoWTd8TlaeU[/ame]

Jul 26, 2012 #3

**ranger1968**
Joined: Mar 23, 2009

Yikes.....this guy has some....issues.

Jul 26, 2012 #18

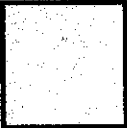
**msu_grad_121**
BOOSH
Joined: Sep 16, 2009

Flashing strobes, police siren and smoke screen on an armored personal car? Does anyone else just hear "whacker" or "gearing up for a massacre?"

I'd be lying if I said I wasn't impressed with his setup, but he's such a d-bag, that's all I can see. Love the paranoid delusions, they are quite entertaining. I also wonder what his so-called false arrest was for, and would LOVE to know about the other negative experience he referenced.

Oh well, there's nothing illegal about being crazy, I guess.

Jul 26, 2012 #2

**DaBigBR**
No Infidels!

Looks like he's got some coin put in to it. Here's the camera system:

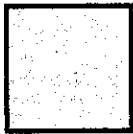
<http://protectalsecurity.com/products-page>

What a nut.

"Spy, Car/Anti Cop Car" GLOCK TALK - COP TALK, July 31, 2012, Page Two

Jul 26, 2012 ☉

#4



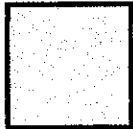
**Panzergrenadier
1979**
Keystone Cop

With the amount of \$\$\$ he's got invested into that car I'm willing to bet that this idiot is out patrolling to get the attention of LEOs that he so desperately wants.

This guy is going to get himself shot and this video is going to be exhibit "A" at his trial.

Jul 31, 2012 ☉

#62



11A

Joined:

Nov 28, 2011

Messages:

251

Likes Received:

1

Rick,

You fail to realize that its a losing argument, and especially in here. Officers know case law and legislative law very well because the safety of everyone, and our job, is at stake.

Are there some bad police officers? Yes. But, can you tell me that there aren't people who are bad at their jobs in other professions? I'm betting not.

Just having your smoke screen and sirens is illegal where I work. You might want to check your local laws before telling us you don't break them (refer to post #1 of your locked thread in GNG).

As for post #49 in your locked thread, we don't care about cameras because it doesn't violate any law or the 1st Amendment in any way. If you don't know, many of us carry microphones and are videotaped anyways. We don't care about concealed carry either as long as its done legally. What we do care about is people who do things specifically to stop us from doing our job.

As for post #67 in your locked thread, refer to Article 134 of the UCMJ because that it is the one that applies for obeying law enforcement. If you plan on using your electric handles at all, refer to Article 128 as well.

Also, where I work you do not have the option of not complying with orders during a traffic stop. If you think they are legal then you can take it up in court. Attempting to stop an "unlawful arrest" during the encounter is going to get you more charges.

You are taking it as if we don't like your car. Most of us could care less what you spend your money on. What we do care about is your intent on the equipment. Also, your quote from your video is very pointed and shows your true intent whether you meant it to or not:

"Ever have a negative interaction with someone who claims to "Serve and Protect" when behind the wheel?"

No one I have ever stopped has had a pleasant interaction with me when behind a wheel simply

Jul 29, 2012 ☉

#40



msu_grad_121
BOOSH

Joined: Sep 16, 2009

Messages:

3,659

Likes Received:

555

Location: NW Burbs

rockapete said: ↑

I'm pretty sure I could articulate an assault LE charge on those door handles....

Well, let's see, if I order you out of the car (a lawful order which I need no justification to do) and you refuse, now you get hooked up for Resisting a Peace Officer, so when I take hold of one of those door handles, go on and add Aggravated Battery as well (at least as it reads here), and when I get you out of the car (and trust me, sooner or later it's going to happen), your world just turned to dog doo.

Seems like quite a lot of consequences for his Alpha Loser standing in the conspiracy theory circles he runs in, but what do I know?

"Spy, Car/Anti Cop Car" GLOCK TALK - COP TALK, July 31, 2012, Page Three

Jul 31, 2012 ☉

#72



Bren
NRA Life Member

Joined: Jan 16, 2005

Messages: 44,799

Likes Received:
13,412

Location: Kentucky

VAPA-Rick said: ↑

So Bren, since you're such a sleuth, was that the allegation by me in what you saw? Or was there another description of what actually happened? Just wondering.

Best I recall, you claimed they stopped you for "having out of state plates." 🐼

That seems like a good story to you...because you didn't stop to think how many thousands of people they'd have to stop for out of state plates every day, or why they'd even care, or why other people aren't complaining about these license plate stops in San Antonio.

Your story made it worse, not better.

Then...and here's the kicker...even if they stopped you illegally for out of state plates, you're still the one who went to jail for refusing to show your license and insurance that you are required to show.

If several unrelated people have the same problem with the same police, logic tells me the police are the problem.

If the same person has the same problem with several unrelated police officers from different departments and different governments, that person is the problem.

Jul 31, 2012 ☉

#57



Bren
NRA Life Member

Joined: Jan 16, 2005

Messages: 44,799

I just looked up Richard "The Armored Avenger" Rynearson's lawsuits in the Western District of Texas against both San Antonio PD and the Border Patrol. Apparently, SAPD abused his rights by arresting him, when he was stopped for failing to signal a lane change and he refused to cooperate or show a license or insurance.

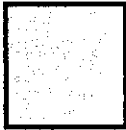
I didn't realize he was also the border patrol nut with the video. Haven't read that complaint yet.

So, if anybody wondered, it is exactly the same "They done me wrong because here's what I think my rights are" complaint. That he went this crazy and spent this much money on it, convinces me that his issues are more serious than most complainers - maybe even dangerous at some point.

Spy Car/Anti Cop Car" GLOCK TALK - COP TALK, July 31, 2012 – Page Four

Jul 31, 2012 ☺

#62



11A

Joined:

Nov 28, 2011

Messages:

251

Likes Received:

1

Rick,

You fail to realize that its a losing argument, and especially in here. Officers know case law and legislative law very well because the safety of everyone, and our job, is at stake.

Are there some bad police officers? Yes. But, can you tell me that there aren't people who are bad at their jobs in other professions? I'm betting not.

Just having your smoke screen and sirens is illegal where I work. You might want to check your local laws before telling us you don't break them (refer to post #1 of your locked thread in GNG).

As for post #49 in your locked thread, we don't care about cameras because it doesn't violate any law or the 1st Amendment in any way. If you don't know, many of us carry microphones and are videotaped anyways. We don't care about concealed carry either as long as its done legally. What we do care about is people who do things specifically to stop us from doing our job.

As for post #67 in your locked thread, refer to Article 134 of the UCMJ because that it is the one that applies for obeying law enforcement. If you plan on using your electric handles at all, refer to Article 128 as well.

Also, where I work you do not have the option of not complying with orders during a traffic stop. If you think they are legal then you can take it up in court. Attempting to stop an "unlawful arrest" during the encounter is going to get you more charges.

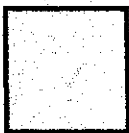
You are taking it as if we don't like your car. Most of us could care less what you spend your money on. What we do care about is your intent on the equipment. Also, your quote from your video is very pointed and shows your true intent whether you meant it to or not:

"Ever have a negative interaction with someone who claims to "Serve and Protect" when behind the wheel?"

No one I have ever stopped has had a pleasant interaction with me when behind a wheel simply

Jul 31, 2012 ☺

#102



VAPA-Rick

Joined: Jul 30, 2012

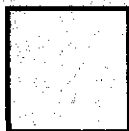
PuroMexicano said: ↑

I don't know why I get the feeling that you carry a concealed firearm without a License in a state where it is required...

Don't trust those feelings, they're often off.

Jul 31, 2012 ☺

#122



VAPA-Rick

Joined: Jul 30, 2012

Messages:

78

Likes Received:

0

SPDSNYPR said: ↑

*Anyway - why are we feeding this troll anyway? He didn't come to glock talk to talk about glocks. He came here to start **** with cops on this forum. I'm losing the precious few IQ points I have trying to follow his selve-serving, paranoid "reasoning."*

Wrong as usual. I came here not to start anything with cops, but to defend their insinuations that they started about me.

Glocks? I own several. Only handgun I've ever owned.

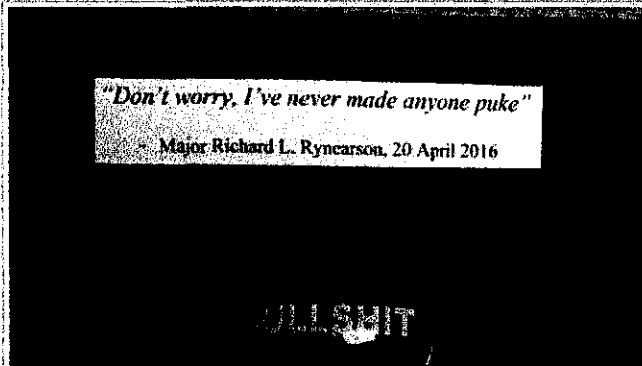
Definitely preserve those points.

"Arguments From Fascist Gun Grabbers Are Complete Bullshit"

PickYourBattles.Net, Tuesday, June 21, 2016

TUESDAY, JUNE 21, 2016

Arguments From Fascist Gun Grabbers Are Complete Bullshit



Those afraid of tyranny of government, or tyranny of a lunatic in a public place, all have the same remedy. Arm yourself and protect yourself! It is ludicrous that all Americans can't agree on the value of this right. As Thomas Jefferson stated, "Every citizen should be a soldier. This was the case with the Greeks and Romans, and must be that of every free state." If you want to be free, arm yourself! If you want to remain free, arm yourself. Every person benefits from the tools of self defense, regardless of religion or color or gender or

"And You Thought Disarming Americans Couldn't Happen?"

PickYourBattles.Net, Tuesday, October 20, 2015

TUESDAY, OCTOBER 20, 2015

And You Thought Disarming Americans Couldn't Happen?



The effort of government to disarm Americans is real. Any person who thinks powerful people are going to make public statements about disarming Americans, and then not take real measures to do so, are ignorant of basic psychology and history. One might be tempted to think, they can't do that!, because of our Constitution and the amendment process and the fact that a majority of Americans do not support gun confiscation. But such a viewpoint makes an assumption. It assumes that government cares about our law.

neighbors several miles away. Even more recent events in Colorado, which blurred the lines between state and federal jurisdiction, have made it undeniable that it is a top priority of the government to disarm the American people. This government has no respect for the rights of Americans, and it is intent on leveraging the useful

What a blood-soaked tragedy.

Posted by [PickYourBattles.Net](#) at 11:16 AM

No comments:

About Me



PickYourBattles.Net

My name is Rick Ryncarson. My Twitter is @PickBattles. I am an Air Force command pilot and field grade officer. I grew up an Air Force dependent (my father retired a CMSgt after 32 years active duty). I have eight deployments to OEF/OIF as a close air support attack pilot, more than one thousand combat flight hours, seven Air Medals and

About Me



PickYourBattles.Net

My name is Rick Ryncarson. My Twitter is @PickBattles. I am an Air Force command pilot and field grade officer. I grew up an

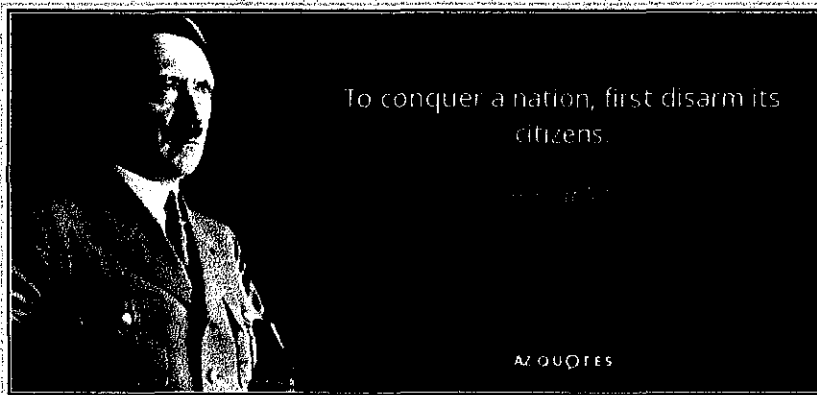
Provocative pro-gun, tyrannical government rhetoric – Page Two

"The SCOTUS – The Loophole to the Amendment Provision"

PickYourBattles.net and Martial Matters, Monday, December 7, 2015

MONDAY, DECEMBER 7, 2015

The SCOTUS - The Loophole to the Amendment Provision



"The most foolish mistake we could possibly make would be to allow the subject races to possess arms. History shows that all conquerors who have allowed their subject races to carry arms have prepared their own downfall by so doing. Indeed, I would go so far as to say that the supply of arms to the underdogs is a sine qua non for the overthrow of any sovereignty. So let's not have any native militia or native police."

- Adolph Hitler

I've already discussed in detail how guns are in fact being banned by the federal government in America today and there I offered my view on how this has happened in broad daylight. Many like to believe government wouldn't do such a thing because there are so many guns in America, and because gun owners are passionate about their right to self defense, and because our Constitution makes it crystal clear that the right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed.



Martial Matters

@PYBMartialMatters

Home

About

Photos

Likes

Posts

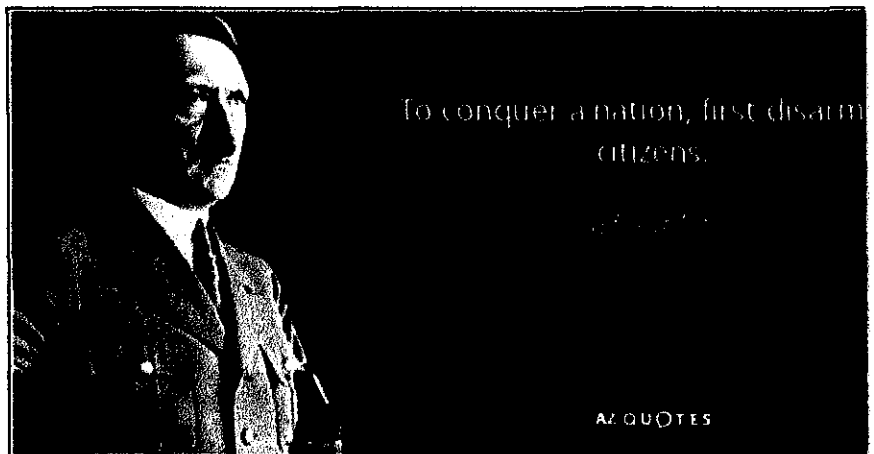
Create a Page

Like Follow Share ...



Martial Matters shared a link.

December 7, 2015 · 🌐



Pick Your Battles: The SCOTUS - The Loophole to the Amendment Provision

PICKYOURBATTLES.NET

Like Comment Share

About Me



[PickYourBattles.Net](#)

My name is Rick Rynearson. My Twitter is @PickBattles. I am an Air Force command pilot and field grade officer. I grew up an Air Force dependent (my father retired a CMSgt after 32 years active duty). I have eight deployments to OEF/OIF as a close air support attack pilot, more than one thousand combat flight hours, seven Air Medals and a Distinguished Flying Cross for valor. I have a B.A. in religion from the Florida State University. My wife is a Harvard educated former Air Force intelligence officer turned civilian lawyer, former clerk for the Supreme Court of the United States, and Air Force Reserve JAG. My father, mother, and sister all work for the Air Force as contractors or government employees.

[View my complete profile](#)

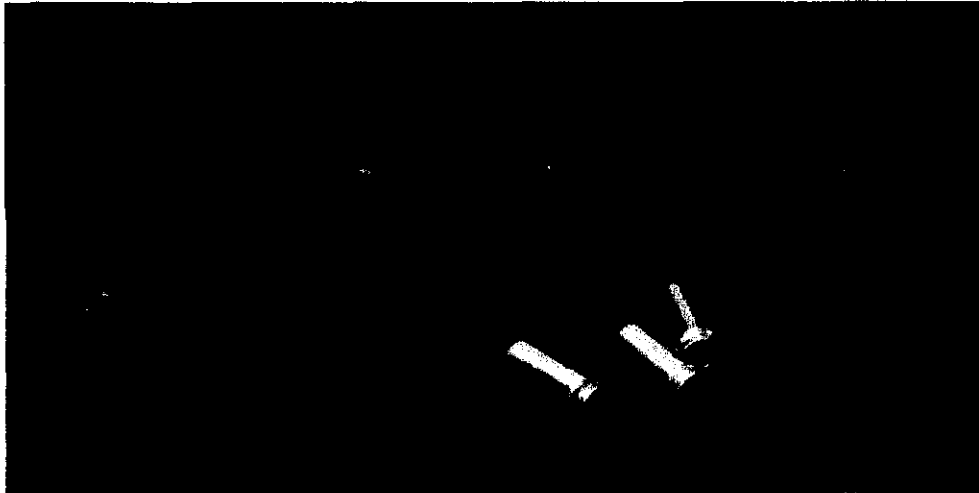
Provocative pro-gun, tyrannical government rhetoric and memes – Page Three
"Martial Matters" Facebook page, June 10, 2016



Martial Matters

June 10, 2016 · 🌐

More parasites in robes spreading fascism through the third branch of government, ignoring our Constitution and serving their masters who are not the American people.



Court: No right to carry concealed weapons in public

In a victory for gun control advocates, a federal appeals court said Thursday people do not have a right to carry concealed weapons in public under the 2nd Amendment.

KPTV.COM

"Martial Matters" Facebook page, April 30, 2016



👍 Like 🔄 Follow ➦ Share ...



Martial Matters

April 30, 2016 · 🌐

Good on Missouri for recognizing the Second Amendment. Up next, Missouri will pass a law saying that black people can vote. Progress!



Martial Matters

@PYBMartialMatters

Home

About

Photos

Likes

Posts

Create a Page

Missouri House votes to drop permit requirement for concealed guns

The bill would let people carry concealed guns without a permit anywhere they now can carry guns openly, something that doesn't require a permit.

KY3.COM



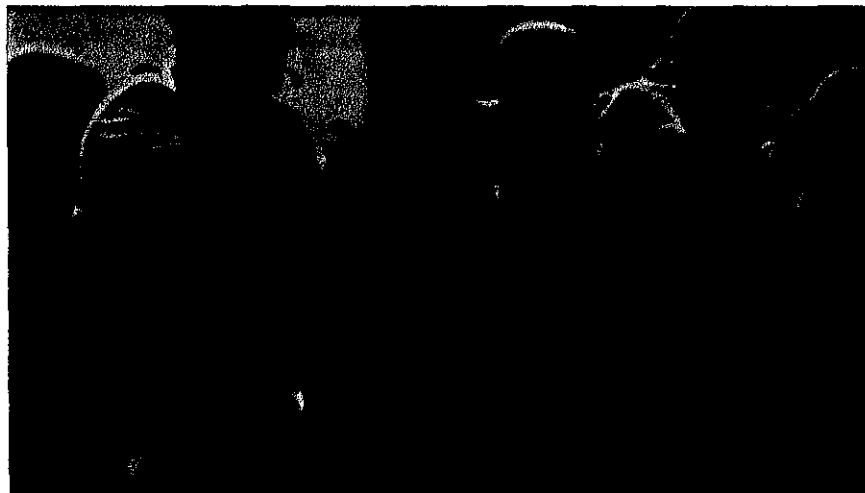
Martial Matters added a new photo.

June 15, 2016 · 🌐



Martial Matters shared a link.


June 17, 2016 · 🌐




72 killed resisting gun confiscation by National Guard in Boston! - Illinois Gun Owners Rights

Boston – National Guard units seeking to confiscate a cache of recently banned assault weapons were

WWW.ILGUNRIGHTS.COM

 **Martial Matters** shared The Three Percenter's Club's photo.
July 4, 2016 · 🌐



 **Martial Matters** shared LGBT for Gun Rights's photo.
June 17, 2016 · 🌐



LGBT for Gun Rights
June 17, 2016 · 🌐

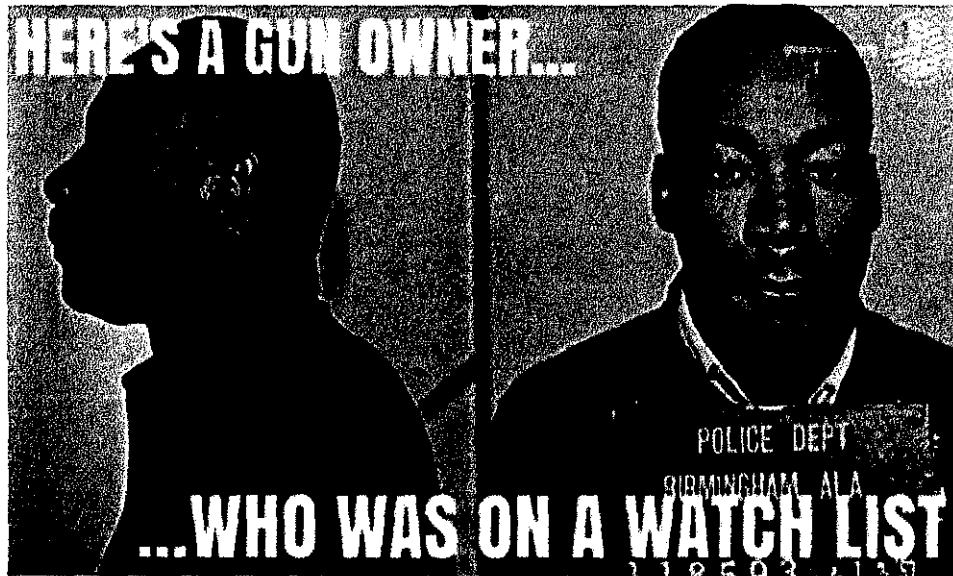
👍 Like Page

Semi-automatics are not full-auto. Revolvers aren't semi-auto, but can be fired as quickly as an AR-15, and that's not even just the double action ones! If you ...

[See More](#)



Martial Matters shared Gun Owners of America's photo.
June 26, 2016 · 🌐



Gun Owners of America

June 23, 2016 · 🌐

👍 Like Page

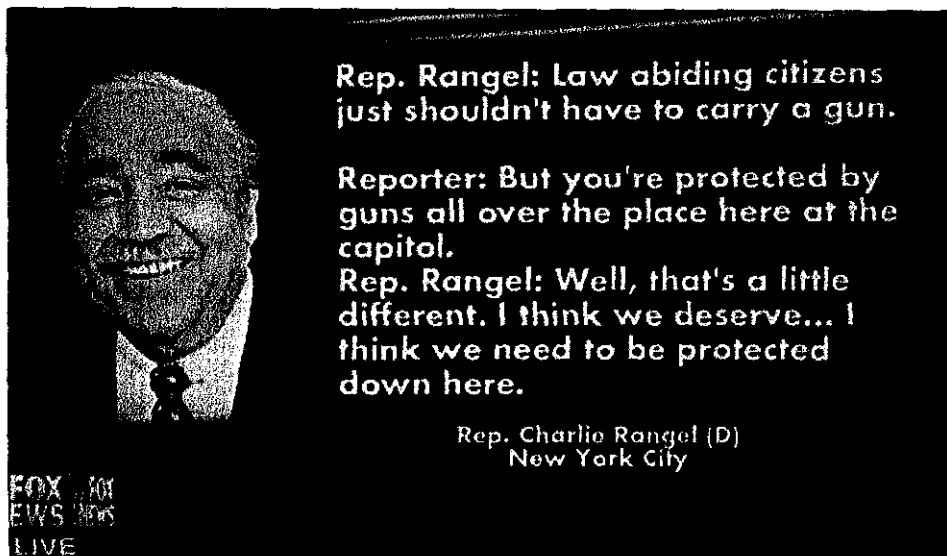
Arbitrary "watch lists" should not trump the Bill of Rights.

👍 Like 💬 Comment ➦ Share



Martial Matters shared LGBT for Gun Rights's photo.

June 23, 2016 · 🌐



LGBT for Gun Rights

June 23, 2016 · 🌐

👍 Like Page

This piece of shit. -Guerrilla

Anti-police internet support for Rynearson's "Ultimate Cop-Blocking" car



Police The Police

@policethepoliceACP

Home

About

Shop

Donate

Photos

Reviews

Likes

Videos

Twitter

Posts

Like Follow Message



Police The Police

April 2, 2014 · 4

The Ultimate Cop Block Car

Rick Rynearson has gone full throttle on making sure his Nissan is completely cop proof. If you needed ideas of how to secure your ride from road pirates (police), watch this video. It is definitely a wonderful display of what is possible and just one more example how technology will overcome police incompetence and lying cops.



The Ultimate Cop Block Car

In this video WeAreChange gets an exclusive look into the vehicle of Rick Rynearson from Veterans Against Police Abuse. WeAreChange learns about about Rick's...

YOUTUBE.COM

Like Comment Share

193

155 shares

Top Comments

15 Comments

Write a comment...



Patrick Springer All the electrified door handles are going to do is get you arrested for assaulting an officer. I like all the other stuff.

Like · Reply · 6 · April 2, 2014 at 7:39am



Inside Veterans Against Police Abuse's Rick Rynearson's High-Tech Cop-Blocking Car

share this:

Facebook Twitter Google+ Tumblr Pinterest Reddit Pocket

Posted By: LukeRudkowski APR 2, 2014



In this video WeAreChange gets an exclusive look into the vehicle of Rick Rynearson from Veterans Against Police Abuse. WeAreChange learns about about Rick's techniques to ward off corrupt law enforcement officials. Rick's entire vehicle covered with cameras + emergency smoke screen = One Ultimate Cop Blocking Car

Date : 2/16/17 4:07:17 AM

From : "Clarence Moriwaki"

From : "Clarence Moriwaki" clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com

To : "clewis@bainbridgewa.gov" clewis@bainbridgewa.gov

Subject : Part 1: Case #117-000145 Rick Rynearson/Richard Lee posts, messages and information

Attachment : Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 2.46.59 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 2.47.45 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 2.49.03 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 2.45.14 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 2.41.35 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 2.41.54 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 2.34.20 PM.png;

Hi Cameron,

Nice to meet you, and thank you for taking the time to listen to me and my case. There's a lot to unpack here, so Ill try to keep it as organized as I can.

First, you may have already done this, but I did a quick Google search and Rick Rynearson (a.k.a. Richard Lee) has a history of being uncooperative and confrontational with law enforcement and he is a serial internet troll.

A link to his court case of not cooperating with law enforcement: <https://www.airforcetimes.com/story/military/2015/03/04/air-force-pilot-unlawful-detainment-case-dismissed/24391687/>

Here's just one example of his history of trolling, harassment and defamation posting as PickYourBattles.net, please scroll to the bottom of the comments section and read the long, but important, reply to Rynearson by blog page host "John Q. Public": <https://www.jqpublicblog.com/one-commanders-independence-day-message/>

Unfortunately, I removed so many of his harassing posts, but there's more than enough examples of his harassment still on-line. Since these are large files, I will send several email messages.

From "Richard Lee's" Facebook page:



Richard Lee

February 6 at 2:56am · 🌐

Clarence Moriwaki, long time president of the Bainbridge Island Japanese American Exclusion Memorial, vocally and enthusiastically supports two politicians who have expressly made it "legal" for presidents to once again have our military arrest American citizens in America without charge or trial and throw them into military prison camps indefinitely. This is the president of a memorial that has the motto "Let It Not Happen Again..."



Like Comment Share



1



Justin N Ashley Hicks Very confused by this

Like · Reply · February 5 at 6:57pm



Richard Lee In what way?

Like · Reply · February 5 at 6:57pm



Richard Lee I'm not much of a meme maker, and I likely packed way too much info into it...

Like · Reply · February 5 at 6:58pm

Chat (12)

Justin N Ashley Hicks Could be that or I'm on my 3rd IPA
Like · Reply · 1 · February 5 at 7:00pm · Edited

Justin N Ashley Hicks And supporting those people when claiming not to let it happen again confuses me
Like · Reply · 1 · February 5 at 7:00pm

Richard Lee Yes, that confuses me too. Clarence is a long time politician with ties to the Clintons and also ties to Jay Inslee. He ran for office himself and lost and he's worked for liberal politicians and he sits on various boards and such.

He claims to be concerned about Trump rounding up Muslims using this power that Obama and Jay Inslee made into law, and yet he refuses to vocally publicize a bill here in Washington State that is currently going through our wickets that would make it unlawful for people like Jay Inslee and our local officials and law enforcement to cooperate with any move by Trump to lock up our citizens without charge or trial.

So this confuses me too. I tried to have this discussion with him on his FB but he kept deleting my posts and then defriended me.

I'm going to be working to clarify this issue though because I think it's important, at least for us locally here.

Like · Reply · 2 · February 5 at 7:03pm

Justin N Ashley Hicks I'm glad someone is going to try and clarify it cause it makes no sense
Like · Reply · 1 · February 5 at 7:06pm

Write a reply...

Shannon Evans Don't personally attack someone who is not part of the conversation who is a private citizen. You are better than this.
Like · Reply · February 5 at 7:08pm

Richard Lee Shannon Evans, Clarence defriended me and removed himself from this important conversation. He's the president of the Bainbridge Island Memorial and therefore a public figure. He's also free to engage in this conversation as I have made it public. You can tag him if you wish so that he knows.

Like · Reply · February 5 at 7:12pm

Chat (136)

Shannon Evans Richard Lee I understand that but you continue to discuss or demean him when he is not party to the conversation is counter productive. Discuss the gov and the voting history whatever but going after Clarence is only alienating those like myself who might have something to gain from engaging in discussion of policies rather than personalities.
Like · Reply · February 5 at 7:17pm

Richard Lee Clarence is free to discuss here if he would like. I won't delete his comments either. Feel free to tag him so he can see this commentary.

I am not demeaning him by stating facts. Facts that are part of an important discussion. Clarence is very public on the island and in the county and he's published many articles. He's free to comment here.

I've made no attacks nor have I insulted him.

Like · Reply · 1 · February 5 at 7:19pm

Richard Lee Shannon Evans, my conversation here is much like your conversation in this group that is dedicated to discussing one of our neighbors (a neighbor who is not the president of a non-profit public memorial).

Clarence is very similar to James, I think, in that both have issues with people being different and then shunning those people. Both could use some practice celebrating diversity and my contributions in this conversation are much like your own and, I think, for similar reasons.

<https://www.facebook.com/Character-Counts-Defeat-James.../>

he disagrees.

"We have a responsibility, and certainly the right, to protect students and staff from any and all unnecessary disruption to the educational environment," commented Superintendent Dr. Ken Crawford. "By virtue of not being a person in the classroom, we felt the likelihood of disruption was, and is, low."

CHARACTER COUNTS


James Olsen
Community · 489 Likes

also followed up on by Chris Olsen of a letter from Dr. Crawford, Superintendent, who showed classroom videotape and procedures, as well as RCW 26A 87.052. Related to his

at James M. O


✓ Liked


Like · Reply · 1 · February 5 at 7:25pm

 **Richard Lee**
February 10 at 2:11pm · 🌐

I'm going to give Clarence Moriwaki one week of distance where I won't discuss my concerns with his community leadership. My hope is that he will take me up on my offer to meet with him, and that he will reverse his censorship and shunning of difference enough to meet in person and to discuss how we might work together for common goals. I don't expect that Clarence will take me up on this invitation but I have been wrong before. I will revisit this discussion in one week.

👍 Like 💬 Comment ➦ Share

 **Danny Donohue** I sense a bromance in the making...?
Like · Reply · 🗨️ 1 · February 10 at 12:19pm

 **Richard Lee** lol
Like · Reply · February 10 at 12:32pm

“WWII Japanese American Internment” Facebook page posts (created by Rick Ryneerson):

 **Richard Lee**
February 5 at 6:56pm

[it Profile](#)

Clarence Moriwaki, long time president of the Bainbridge Island Japanese American Exclusion Memorial, vocally and enthusiastically supports two politicians who have expressly made it "legal" for presidents to once again have our military arrest American citizens in America without charge or trial and throw them into military prison camps indefinitely. This is the president of a memorial that has the motto "Let It Not Happen Again..."

CLARENCE MORIWAKI CLAIMS "LET IT NOT HAPPEN AGAIN" ...

facebook.com/groups/WorldWar3Internment/

YET VOCALLY SUPPORTS JAY INSLEE (WHO VOTED FOR THE 2012 NDAA WHICH LEGALIZED IT HAPPENING AGAIN) & SUPPORTS PRESIDENT OBAMA, WHO SIGNED THE BILL INTO LAW AND DREW CRITICISM FROM THE EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR OF THE ACLU FOR LEGALIZING INDEFINITE DETENTION

👍 Like ➦ Share

👍 1

 **Lara O'Neal Jones** I don't believe that targeting a particular person like this is helpful. Please try and focus on positive action.
Like · February 7 at 8:26am

 **Richard Lee** Lara, the conversation I want to have is about how our memorial's president not only supports politicians who make what FDR did to Japanese Americans legal to do again, but also how our memorial's president demonizes and shuns those who are different.

Richard Lee It seems to me that the president of the Bainbridge Island Japanese American Exclusion Memorial and president of the Bainbridge Island Japanese American Community is a public figure that should be discussed in public discourse when he cuts off private ... [See More](#)



Clarence Moriwiki | LinkedIn

View Clarence Moriwiki's professional profile on LinkedIn. LinkedIn is the world's largest...

[LINKEDIN.COM](https://www.linkedin.com)

Like · February 7 at 8:55am · Edited

Lara O'Neal Jones He should be confronted on decisions that he makes vis-a-vis his public role, certainly. But you are taking this much further, and I feel that it is a) inappropriate, and b) counterproductive.

Like · February 7 at 9:15am

Richard Lee **Lara O'Neal Jones** Clarence kind of mixes up his personal and public roles, don't you think? His FB page is public. He responds to comments made to his personal FB account using the public memorial account. So I think it's all blended together. For example...



Like · February 7 at 9:24am

Richard Lee



George Takei's Allegiance on Broadway
Date: Tuesday, December 13 at 7:30 pm
Ticketing: Tickets are available at the Bainbridge Community box office or online here: [Special Feature](#)
Features: Experience the big screen premiere of George Takei's Broadway...

Like · Share

Lara O'Neal Jones The emphasis in my comment should be on the word "decisions." Picking a fight with someone over their opinion seems like a bad idea. In this case, it appears that Clarence agrees with you in most respects.

Like · February 7 at 9:39am

Richard Lee He doesn't agree with me about the importance of free speech, or celebrating diversity, or of mutual respect even for those who differ. And it's not just about me. This is a habit of his and it's more than his personal life, it also spills over into how he conducts himself as president of our memorial when he tells conservatives to stop expressing an opinion, which he did after insulting them.

The conversation will continue. It has been ongoing for months now. It now takes this form because Clarence censored and banned my polite though challenging contributions. Clarence chose this method of dialog.

Like · February 7 at 7:09pm · Edited

Richard Lee Take care Lara. Sorry that diversity and discussion wasn't your thing. If you change your mind, please feel free to come on back.

Like · February 7 at 5:42pm

Date : 2/16/17 4:22:32 AM

From : "Clarence Moriwaki"

From : "Clarence Moriwaki" clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com

To : "clewis@bainbridgewa.gov" clewis@bainbridgewa.gov

Subject : Part 2: Case #117-000145 Rick Ryneearson/Richard Lee posts and information

Attachment : Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 8.43.39 AM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 8.46.44 AM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 8.47.03 AM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 8.48.06 AM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 8.48.22 AM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 8.48.34 AM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 8.48.47 AM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 8.49.01 AM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 8.49.14 AM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 8.49.30 AM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 8.49.48 AM.png;Screenshot_20170215-201706.png;Screenshot_20170215-201729.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 2.25.19 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 2.25.40 PM.png;

Private Facebook messages from "Richard Lee"

Richard Lee + ⚙ ×

Messages from Richard are blocked. [Unblock](#)

FEB 5TH, 5:30PM

Stop trolling. Stop it. You are harassing, bullying and relentless. Stop.

Your self-righteous reposting is the definition of harassment.

Let me ask you one question - if your wife Hyland said to you, "Richard, I am offended, insulted and feel harassed by your

Richard Lee + ⚙ ×

Messages from Richard are blocked. [Unblock](#)

actions and comments" would you really say "Your feelings are your feelings. I just do not think that I said something worthy of giving offense?"

If I said that to any of my former girlfriends, ex-wife or current partner, I would be sleeping on the couch for some time, if I was even allowed to be in the house at all. Please ask your wife if your response to me would be acceptable.

Richard Lee + ⚙ ×

Messages from Richard are blocked. [Unblock](#)

Dude, I am going to report you to Facebook. KNOCK IT OFF!

My wife posted that to you, not me. How is that for an answer? She was trying to demonstrate civil discourse to me and I had told her that it wouldn't work with you. Does that answer your question?



Richard Lee + ⚙️ ✕

Messages from Richard are blocked. Unblock

Let me repeat my party analogy, my Facebook page is like me hosting a party. Friends are welcome to comment, but as the host I have a responsibility to all my guests to try to keep it civil, and if someone at the party keeps butting in, trying to monopolize conversations, I as the host have the right to ask them to please cease and desist.

You are clearly a passionate person, but please promote your

Richard Lee + ⚙️ ✕

Messages from Richard are blocked. Unblock

person, but please promote your ideas and attract people to your own wall. Create your own party.

Stop the bullying and attempts to hijack my party.

A differing view is not trolling or harassing or bullying. You are not a victim Clarence.



You kick out guests that other guests want to stay.

Richard Lee + ⚙️ ✕

Messages from Richard are blocked. Unblock

BS. Let me repeat me party analogy: With that party analogy. My Facebook page is like me hosting a party. Friends are welcome to comment, but as the host I have a responsibility to all my guests to try to keep it civil, and if someone at the party keeps butting in, trying to monopolize conversations, I as the host have the right to ask them to please cease and desist.

You are clearly a passionate

Richard Lee + ⚙️ ✕

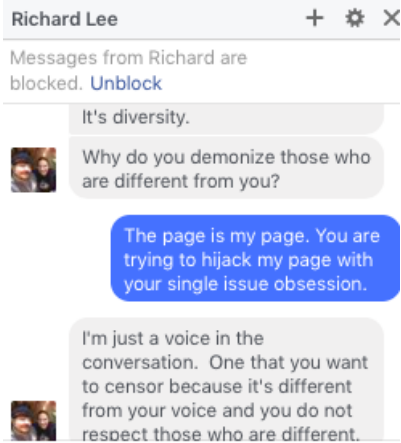
Messages from Richard are blocked. Unblock

You are clearly a passionate person, but please promote your ideas and attract people to your own wall. Create your own party.

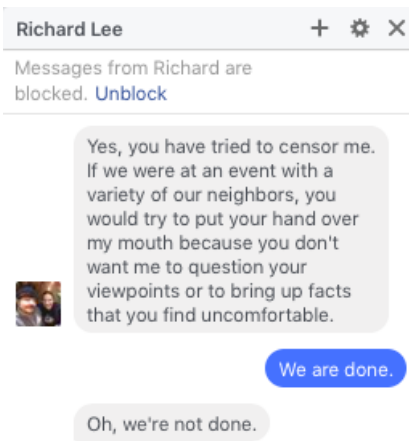
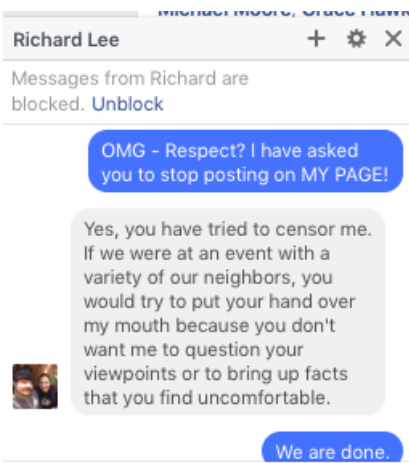
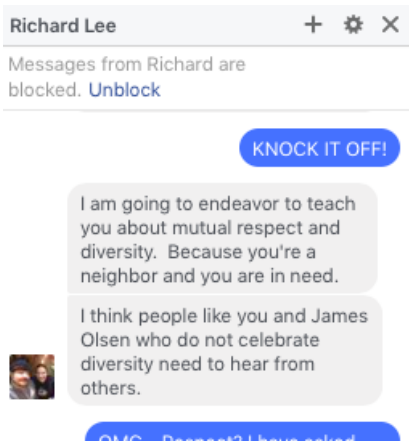
Stop the bullying and attempts to hijack my party.

If you have a party, it's a political party and it's tightly controlled and isn't concerned with free discussion.

A differing view isn't a hijacking.



Comment: At this point Rynearson is posting and re-posting his comments and memes on my wall faster than I can delete them



Comment: Seconds after I blocked him, he sent the following text messages to my phone:



4G 48% 8:17 PM



+121084658... ▼

CALL

MORE

Sunday, February 5, 2017



Mr. Moriwaki, I'm doing an initial story for a new up and coming blog (ClarenceMoriwakiBainbridgeland.com) about your role as president of the memorial and your support for multiple politicians who expressly voted to make internment happen again. Looking forward to your comment for the story if you are interested. Thanks.

6:06 PM

Of course, but first would you please ID yourself?

6:07 PM



This is Richard of course

You have my number

6:08 PM



Enter message



SEND



48% 8:17 PM



+121084658...



CALL

MORE

6:07 PM

Of course, but first would you please ID yourself?



This is Richard of course

You have my number

6:08 PM

6:10 PM

Yeah, and this isn't trolling or harassment. Richard, your obsession is getting disturbing.



I am obsessed with making sure it does not happen again and I am obsessed with celebrating diversity and respectful discourse. This is not harassment or bullying. You said you would like to comment for the article?

6:12 PM

6:13 PM

Then start respecting me by leaving me alone.




Enter message



SEND

Posts to my Facebook page:


 **Clarence Moriwaki** shared a memory.
January 12 · 🌐 ▼


I posted this five years ago today, and it still works for me:

"I think (Facebook) is like walking around a lively party eavesdropping on a bunch of conversations: You can stop and join a conversation by writing a comment; you can hit the "like" button for conversations you enjoy or agree with but don't wish to join in, and for conversations that perhaps aren't that interesting or find too controversial, you simply walk on by...."

By the way, my caption at the time for this so-retro photo was: "Crap, Stan's being an asshole, but Nancy is such a bitch. What to do, what to do...."


Clearly FB friends, you can do better than my caption. Show me what you got... 😊

 **5 Years Ago**
See Your Memories >

 **Clarence Moriwaki**
January 12, 2012 · 🌐 ▼

I think FB is like walking around a lively party eavesdropping on a bunch of conversations: You can stop and join a conversation by writing a comment; you can h
...

[See More](#)

 Chat (

 **Richard Lee** Do better? Challenge accepted. Perhaps not achieved though 😊

"Crap, Nancy supports GWB's belief that the whole world is a battlefield and the enemy is whoever GWB personally decides it is, but Stan (after Obama was elected) thinks Obama is okay and even "good" despite the fact that Obama assassinates Americans without charge or trial outside war zones and Stan supports Obama despite the fact that he signed into law the power of the president to unconstitutionally have our military arrest American citizens without charge or trial and throw them in prison indefinitely (like FDR did to our neighbors on the island)."

Like · Reply · January 13 at 1:28am

 **Clarence Moriwaki** Richard Lee, I respect and appreciate your passion, but geez, this was supposed to be lighthearted and fun. Not every post is political (mine was not) nor should be viewed as an opportunity to promote a personal POV.

Like · Reply · 🌐 2 · January 13 at 9:29am

Date : 2/16/17 4:56:04 AM

From : "Clarence Moriwaki"

From : "Clarence Moriwaki" clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com

To : "Cameron Lewis" clewis@bainbridgewa.gov

Subject : Part 2: Case #117-000145 Rick Rynearson/Richard Lee posts and information

Attachment : Copy of thread with Richard Lee conversation.pages;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 8.43.52 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 2.55.30 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 2.55.44 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 2.56.07 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 2.56.47 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 8.52.33 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 8.52.47 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 8.52.58 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 8.53.08 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 8.53.28 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 8.53.58 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 8.53.58 PM.png;



Clarence Moriwaki shared Bainbridge Island Japanese American Exclusion Memorial's post.

January 24 at 4:59pm · 🌐 ▼

I had a memorable time in Port Angeles last week, sharing the sad chapter in American history when we allowed fear, prejudice, war hysteria and a lack of political leadership to strip an entire group of Americans of their freedom and constitutional rights.

What happened in WWII can - and is - happening today.

Nidoto Nai Yoni - Let It Not Happen Again.



Bainbridge Island Japanese American Exclusion Memorial

January 24 at 4:42pm · 🌐

A cautionary and timely reminder of the impact of fear and prejudice, from this reflective interview with incarceration survivor Lilly Kodama and review of BIJAC President Clarence Moriwaki's presentation at Peninsula College last Thursday.



Japanese American recalls internment amid fears of modern parallels | Peninsula Daily News

PORT ANGELES — Lilly Kodama, who was one of the first Japanese Americans forced into an internment camp 75 years ago, fears the United States didn't...

• Cl



Richard Lee It absolutely is happening again. President Obama made it lawful to do again and handed this unconstitutional power to President Trump who was wishy washy at best on the subject of internment camps and who had vocal supporters flat out call them a model that should be repeated today.

<https://www.aclu.org/.../president-obama-signs-indefinite...>

Like · Reply · January 24 at 6:48pm · Edited



Clarence Moriwaki Richard Lee, you've made this point many times, often to the point of hijacking a comment thread...now, where's your pivot?

No doubt you'll correct me, but we have a new president, and I don't recall seeing posts (including this one) calling on President Trump to immediately dismantle and stop the detention and its policies.

As you know, I have been passionate about the mission of the [Bainbridge Island Japanese American Exclusion Memorial](#) is "Nidoto Nai Yoni - Let It Not Happen Again" which is a reminder and message of hope.

You have a passion. Follow my lead. Direct it to the person and administration who can do something about it.

Like · Reply · 1 · January 24 at 6:48pm



Richard Lee Clarence Moriwaki, you seem to have some animosity about me pointing out that President Obama signed this power into law. Isn't that an important point? Are you suggesting that I haven't been calling out President Trump? If so, I just did in the comment you replied to. But he has only been in office for a couple days now and he hasn't done anything (yet) on the level of FDR or Obama in this matter.

If you are suggesting that pointing out the historical sins of FDR and Obama is somehow a bad thing, then I simply have to disagree with you. We cannot avoid history repeating by whitewashing or downplaying that history in my view.

I appreciate all the work you've done and I'd like to follow your lead to help as it makes sense. But if your lead is to suggest that I not point out historical sins in an attempt to learn from history and to actually make "Let It Not Happen Again" a reality then I am unable to do that. It might be worth asking "why are we here again?" Perhaps something needs to change in the way things have been done? I am certain that diversity and dialog rather than silence and conformity is an important part of making that slogan a reality.

Like · Reply · January 24 at 6:56pm



Richard Lee Clarence Moriwaki have you asked anybody to support this Washington bill by chance? It would apparently use the Tenth Amendment power of our State to nullify the FDR-like unlawful action Obama lobbied for and signed into law (hopefully) before Trump can use the inherited unlawful power against our neighbors.

<http://blog.tenthamentendmentcenter.com/.../washington-bill.../>



Washington Bill Would Help Block Indefinite Detention in the State

BLOG.TENTHAMENDMENTCENTER.COM

Like · Reply · January 25 at 5:55am



Clarence Moriwaki Thank you for bringing this to my attention. Did not know about this novel and great idea. Bob is a friend and I'm not at all surprised that he's sponsoring this bill.

You are up early. 😊

Not really wanting to get into this on-line, would rather talk in person, but I would like to offer a heartfelt suggestion that your passion would be more effectively applied if you pivoted it into a call for action.

For example, your posts could start out by declaring "President Trump, stop this unconstitutional action that you inherited from President Obama" or something of the sort.

You'd likely get more support and you still get to chide the previous administration. Why not focus your energies on the current president who can do something about your genuine concerns?

Much like the redress effort - and the memorial, for that matter - remembering the past, learning from it, vowing to never repeat it, and then do something about it.


This is how movements start.

We say at the memorial that it is not about blame, guilt or shame, but healing and moving past that, focusing on the future with hope. "Nidoto Nai Yoni - Let It Not Happen Again" is our hopeful call to action.

Like · Reply · January 25 at 10:15am




Richard Lee It's an interesting suggestion. I can't say that I understand it

 **Richard Lee** It's an interesting suggestion. I can't say that I understand it as Trump doesn't read my FB and therefore is not my audience, but I'll ponder your suggestion all the same.

Glad that I was able to bring this proposed law to your attention. Perhaps, speaking of action, a campaign to mobilize folks to call and support this bill is in order? You know more about legislation and politics than I do, I have no doubt, do you think that would be worthwhile?

Like · Reply · January 25 at 11:25am · Edited

 **Richard Lee** Clarence Moriwiki, I know you spent considerable time in local politics. Is this bill worth supporting? I had expected you and Densho to be trumpeting this bill and asking people to call their elected leaders since it directs our local law enforcement to not work with Trump's federal forces if they try to throw our neighbors in military camps again without due process. Yet I don't see those calls from you or Densho.

I see posts rightfully worrying about a Muslim registry from you and Densho but nothing about this bill that would defend against such a thing with actual legislation. I would have expected this to be something you were dialed into, since it is "let it not happen again" in legislative form.

Do you support this bill or do you know some reason why we shouldn't support it? Given all your experience with local government and being friends with the sponsor of this bill, do you have any thoughts on this legislation currently going through the wickets, that would make it unlawful under state law for our local law enforcement to assist constitution-violating federal forces like the Seattle Police Department sadly did with federal law enforcement in the 1940s against our neighbors?

<https://legiscan.com/WA/bill/SB5176/2017>


**Washington SB5176 | 2017-2018 | Regular Session**
LEGISCAN.COM


Like · Reply · January 26 at 6:43am

 **Richard Lee** Any updates Clarence Moriwiki? Surely this is something you'd be interested in right? C


Bonnie McBryan + 📷 📞 ⚙️ ✕


FEB 7TH, 9:13AM

 Hello and thanks for the friendship.

 I am out of the country and not able to see everything that is appearing on my thread. I can see Richard Lee's long speech from this morning. I plan to delete the thread this afternoon but wanted to wait for your comments. I don't know him at all --and just reviewed his FB page. He is on the attack but I

Bonnie McBryan + 📷 📞 ⚙️ ✕

 can't figure out why.

 Meanwhile watching the demos vote -- painful.

Wow....well, since I have blocked Richard and apparently he followed suit, I can't read his posts, but after months I can guess what he is up to.

Just a note of caution. As I was simultaneously PM with him asking - pleading - to simply respect my request and stop posting, he started posting more

Bonnie McBryan + 📷 📞 ⚙️ ✕

posting, he started posting more and more at an accelerated rate to the point of being like wack-a-mole cartoon ridiculous...and honestly, rather scary.


Agsin, I can't see what Richard is doing or saying, but you're apparently witnessing his obsessive and self-righteous hijacking and trolling.

He is exhausting. I do appreciate your reaching out and deleting his comments, but do be careful, you may be the next target of his bullying harassment.

Bonnie McBryan + 📷 📞 ⚙️ ✕

Thank you Bonnie 😊

Thanks Clarence, I've learned to be cautious after being targeted as well. He is exhausting and says he has nothing else to do all day but speak out on the Internet. I declined his friend request a long time ago and won't engage much further. Thank you for taking the time to respond to me.



FEB 7TH, 2:06PM

I just posted my response and


Bonnie McBryan + 📷 📞 ⚙️ ✕

out on the public street now in front of his house talking to some of his guests (our mutual neighbors) as they leave his house, some of which appreciated my comments. Clarence has gotten the word out now and is rallying his friends. What should be a matter of principle is a matter of party (which is a theme here). It's not about what is right, it's about who you know and power and affiliation. Gang mentality and a tribal mindset, the exact opposite of what our nation needs.

Bonnie McBryan + 📷 📞 ⚙️ ✕


I confronted him on it.

Still advise you to get a screen shot of the entire conversation -- let me know if you want me to delay on deleting it.



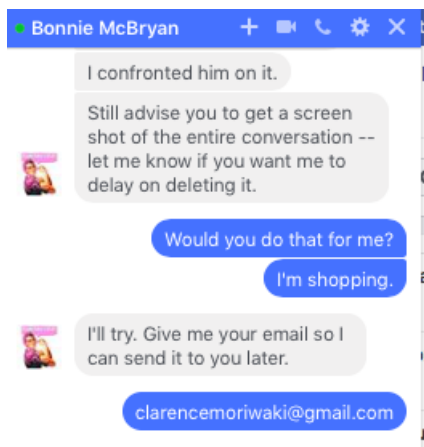
Would you do that for me?

I'm shopping.



I'll try. Give me your email so I can send it to you later.

clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com



From: Bonnie McBryan <bonnie@theeagleharborinn.com>

Subject: Documentation on FB conversation

Date: February 7, 2017 at 2:56:33 PM PST

To: ClarenceMoriwaki@gmail.com

Hi Clarence I am attaching one screen shot of today's conversation. Lora Janson made another backup just in case I missed anything. Hope you don't need these. My copy is in Apple pages which I can export to a pdf if you prefer.

Date : 2/16/17 4:36:37 AM

From : "Clarence Moriwaki"

From : "Clarence Moriwaki" clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com

To : "clewis@bainbridgewa.gov" clewis@bainbridgewa.gov

Subject : Part 3: Case #117-000145 Rick Rynearson/Richard Lee posts and information

Attachment : Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 2.17.29 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 2.17.55 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 2.18.22 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 2.20.24 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 2.21.38 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 2.22.05 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 8.29.41 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 8.31.42 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 8.32.00 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 8.51.16 AM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 8.51.27 AM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 8.51.55 AM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 8.52.05 AM.png;Screen Shot 2017-02-15 at 8.52.22 AM.png;

More posts to my Facebook page:



Clarence Moriwaki

January 27 at 9:44am · EN-MSN-US-News · 🌐 ▼

So it begins. Stunning. Sad. Scary. Done in full public view. I hope that the victim receives the justice that she deserves from this bigoted assault. Please read the article and reflect.

The article states that after the perpetrator came into the office and assaulted the Delta Airlines employee who was wearing a hijab, she ran to the main desk of the Sky Lounge where: "Mr. Rhodes followed her, got on his knees and began to bow down in imitation of a Muslim praying and shout ... See More



Man Kicked J.F.K. Airport Worker Wearing Hijab, Prosecutor Says

A passenger faces hate crime charges after he kicked an airline worker in a head scarf at Kennedy and told her, "Trump is here now," officials said.

NYTIMES.COM | BY CHRISTOPHER MELE



Richard Lee So what begins? You're not suggesting that attacks on Muslims are just beginning, or that bigotry against Muslim Americans is just beginning are you? Surely not.

<http://www.nydailynews.com/.../florida-man-attacks-muslim...>



Florida man attacks Muslim store owner in Queens

NYDAILYNEWS.COM

Like · Reply · Remove Preview · 🌐 2 · January 27 at 11:31am



Clarence Moriwaki Richard Lee, for goodness sakes it's a common phrase. Dude, I'm rather insulted at your knee-jerk post, especially since you've been following my posts so closely that you KNOW that I've been making this point - not just with Facebook posts - but publ... [See More](#)



Bainbridge Island Japanese American Exclusion Memorial

November 15, 2016 · 🌐

GREAT NEWS: The Bainbridge Island City Council unanimously supported this Open Letter Tuesday night. Thank you Mayor Val Tollefson for your leadership and the e...

[See More](#)

Like · Reply · Remove Preview · 👍 1 · January 27 at 12:08pm



Richard Lee Clarence, I don't think your response was in proportion to my question. There is no need to get defensive because I offer an ever so slightly different view. Let's both try to celebrate diversity.

Like · Reply · January 27 at 2:54pm · Edited



Write a reply...



Clarence Moriwaki Richard Lee Your post was a direct call out to me asking for - or more like challenging and demanding - a response:

"So what begins? You're not suggesting that attacks on Muslims are just beginning, or that bigotry against Muslim Americans is just be... [See More](#)

Like · Reply · 👍 2 · January 27 at 3:06pm



Richard Lee I asked you what "and so it begins" meant. You claim that it was just a commonly used phrase that had no meaning that you inexplicably chose to use.

I only have your words to go by. If asking a question about the words that you choose to use in order to clarify what you mean (the feedback loop) offends you, then I don't know how you can possibly communicate without being offended.

Like · Reply · January 27 at 4:27pm · Edited



Tim Jones Richard Lee is a self important prick. He's a lot like a newborn Christian who believes he's the first person to discover that phenomenon. Or the guy who quits smoking and goes on a self righteous crusade against other smokers. He's convinced he's

● Chat



Clarence Moriwaki Richard Lee Your post was a direct call out to me asking for - or more like challenging and demanding - a response:

"So what begins? You're not suggesting that attacks on Muslims are just beginning, or that bigotry against Muslim Americans is just beginning are you? Surely not."

Your comment was offensive to me, "suggesting" that I'm so stupid and clueless to think that "attacks on Muslims" and "bigotry against Muslim Americans" are "just beginning."

I responded to your demand, outlining the record of my decades of standing up against hate crimes and prejudice, of which your internet searching about me you know to be true.

It's not up to you to determine if I'm offended.

Like · Reply · 2 · January 27 at 3:06pm



Richard Lee I asked you what "and so it begins" meant. You claim that it was just a commonly used phrase that had no meaning that you inexplicably chose to use.

I only have your words to go by. If asking a question about the words that you choose to use in order to clarify what you mean (the feedback loop) offends you, then I don't know how you can possibly communicate without being offended.

Like · Reply · January 27 at 4:27pm · Edited



Tim Jones Richard Lee is a self important prick. He's a lot like a newborn Christian who believes he's the first person to discover that phenomenon. Or the guy who quits smoking and goes on a self righteous crusade against other smokers. He's convinced he's the smartest guy on the planet and he'll argue with you even if you agree with him ... actually, especially if you agree with him. I had several "discussions" with him where we argued basically the same position ... and I got fed up with always being wrong ... whether I was obviously right or not. He is rude in the extreme ... and I finally blocked the obnoxious fucker. I recommend you do the same, Clarence. Don't sit down and have a beer with him. Don't engage him on Facebook. Aptly named Richard ... he is a Dick.

Like · Reply · January 27 at 4:57pm



Clarence Moriwaki Richard Lee, for goodness sakes it's a common phrase. Dude, I'm rather insulted at your knee-jerk post, especially since you've been following my posts so closely that you KNOW that I've been making this point - not just with Facebook posts - but publicly for a long time, approaching 17 years here beginning with my work on the [Bainbridge Island Japanese American Exclusion Memorial](#).

You weren't here on March 30, 2002, but at our first commemoration ceremony 15 years ago at the site, I invited a broad representation of faiths to participate at that event, including a muslim cleric from Seattle. As the emcee, I stated at that event that I feared for my muslim and Arab American friends after the September 11, 2001 attacks, which was still raw since it had just happened five months earlier.

I don't have to go back 15 years to explain or defend my strong public stance on standing up against discrimination and hate crimes. Let me refresh your memory of some posts in the last few weeks:

From December 6, 2016:

"Clarence Moriwaki, President, Bainbridge Island Japanese American Community (BIJAC)

My birthday was November 8th, and it was a wonderful day for me until 11 p.m. or so, when my birthday/election night watching party came to an abrupt halt. We sat in stunned silence when it became clear that Donald Trump would likely win the electoral college.

The following day, my two adopted Bainbridge Island moms—96 and 83 years old—treated me to a birthday lunch. Under a shared fog of grief and disbelief, we were trying to make sense of the election when in the middle of eating my udon soup and tempura vegetables, the younger mom announced that while she hated to admit it, she felt sadder after this election than after the death of her beloved husband just three months ago.

We talked it out and eventually realized that this election season with its bewildering bigotry, prejudice, hatred, and vulgarity unearthed her deeply buried feelings of fear, loss, and uncertainty that she felt 75 years ago, when she and my other adopted mom were forcibly removed from Bainbridge Island during WWII.

The next day the issue of how to respond to the growing reports of post-election hate crimes was placed on the agenda at our monthly board meeting of the Bainbridge Island Japanese American Exclusion Memorial Association.

The next day the issue of how to respond to the growing reports of post-election hate crimes was placed on the agenda at our monthly board meeting of the Bainbridge Island Japanese American Exclusion Memorial Association.

With unanimous support, the board voted to make a strong statement of our opposition to hate crimes and a call for sanity and safety in the form of an Open Letter. I was tasked to write the letter, which was completed before noon on Veterans Day."

And, of course, that Open Letter that I wrote three days after the election, which was signed and unanimously endorsed by the [City of Bainbridge Island, Washington](#) and more than 450 elected officials, groups, business, civic and community leaders and citizens.

<https://www.facebook.com/BIJAEM/posts/1449090148453571>



Bainbridge Island Japanese American Exclusion Memorial

November 15, 2016 · 🌐

GREAT NEWS: The Bainbridge Island City Council unanimously supported this Open Letter Tuesday night. Thank you Mayor Val Tollefson for your leadership and the entire City Council for your support!

THANK YOU!!! Since Friday afternoon, MORE THAN 350 people and organizations have signed and shared this Open Letter from us, the Bainbridge Island Japanese American Community and a growing list of groups and individuals from around the nation.

We are humbled, moved and grateful for your support.

We applaud your patriotism, courage and basic human decency to stand up and be counted.

This letter was shared with media throughout the nation early Monday, with the hope that our message of tolerance, peace and respect will be shared, heard and acted upon.

We are also grateful that even though it took some prompting from 60 Minutes journalist Leslie Stahl for President-Elect Trump - who at first claimed to not know that since election day hate crimes against innocent people were happening around the nation in his name - to finally call upon his supporters to stop.

Chat



Ali Sunderland Perry "What begins" is the normalization of hate crimes.

Everyone needs to stand up and scream THIS IS NOT NORMAL! I spent last weekend not at the Women's March but at my niece's Kitab. I fear for my family because this new reality is dangerous.

Like · Reply · 🌐 1 · January 27 at 3:56pm · Edited



Richard Lee

Like · Reply · January 27 at 4:28pm



Write a reply...



Richard Lee See her response, Clarence Moriwaki? I was asking you if you meant the same as she apparently took it. So I don't think my question was at all inappropriate.

Like · Reply · January 27 at 4:29pm · Edited



Ali Sunderland Perry I was agreeing with Clarence's point.

Like · Reply · January 27 at 4:55pm

Private message from Rynearson's wife Hyland Hunt, February 10, 2017:

Hyland Hunt



FRI 6:51AM

Clarence, I am sharing Rick's post about getting a little bit of distance from this, just so you can see it. His post is: In the interest of keeping this discussion more local and not somehow "sully" (if that's the right word) our community's reputation, I'm going to step away from it and any discussion of Clarence for one week in the hope that during that time, Clarence will have taken me up on my invitation to remove his

Hyland Hunt



on my invitation to remove his censorship and shunning and meet with me so that we can address how to work together for common goals.

I know he has been very emotional about this and there is no doubt this is an issue that I care deeply about and so perhaps a little bit of distance would be a useful first step. I don't expect that he will take me up on my offer and, if that is the case, I'll proceed with furthering this discussion a week from now.

Hyland Hunt



FRI 1:16PM

Given the demonstrated, insistent trolling and harassment on my FB page, messaging and texting to my phone, how do you know this isn't you Richard using your wife's fb page to message me?

TUE 8:55AM

"Hyland", if this is really you, I would like your response to this snippet from your husband Richard. If you really said what

Hyland Hunt



he claims you said, I will unfriend you.

Me: Stop trolling. Stop it. You are harassing, bullying and relentless. Stop.

Your self-righteous reposting is the definition of harassment.

Let me ask you one question - if your wife Hyland said to you, "Richard, I am offended, insulted and feel harassed by your actions and comments" would you really say "Your feelings are your feelings. I just do not think

Hyland Hunt + ⚙️ ✕

he claims you said, I will unfriend you.

Me: Stop trolling. Stop it. You are harassing, bullying and relentless. Stop.

Your self-righteous reposting is the definition of harassment.

Let me ask you one question - if your wife Hyland said to you, "Richard, I am offended, insulted and feel harassed by your actions and comments" would you really say "Your feelings are your feelings. I just do not think

Hyland Hunt + ⚙️ ✕

that I said something worthy of giving offense?"

If I said that to any of my former girlfriends, ex-wife or current partner, I would be sleeping on the couch for some time, if I was even allowed to be in the house at all. Please ask your wife if your response to me would be acceptable.

Dude, I am going to report you to Facebook. KNOCK IT OFF!

Your husband: My wife posted that to you, not me. How is that

Hyland Hunt + ⚙️ ✕

Your husband: My wife posted that to you, not me. How is that for an answer? She was trying to demonstrate civil discourse to me and I had told her that it wouldn't work with you. Does that answer your question?

TUE 2:26PM

Question: Rick Rynearson looks a lot like your husband Richard Lee. I think I know the answer. <https://www.facebook.com/WingedRyno/videos/10153639333235149/>

No response as of February 15, 2017

Date : 2/16/17 4:58:50 AM
From : "Clarence Moriwaki"
From : "Clarence Moriwaki" clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com
To : "Cameron Lewis" clewis@bainbridgewa.gov
Subject : Part 4: Case #117-000145 Rick Ryneearson/Richard Lee posts and information
Attachment : Facebook Train Wreck.docx;

Begin forwarded message:

From: "Lara O'Neal-Jones" <lara.jones.2000@gmail.com>
Subject: Screenshots attached
Date: February 7, 2017 at 2:53:59 PM PST
To: Cihan McBryan <bonnie@theeagleharborinn.com>, clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com

Clarence, I hope that this helps.

(1) Bonnie McBryan - "I ha... x

https://www.facebook.com/Isai

Search

Star

Shopping

Mail

Download

Home

ABP

Search Facebook

Lara

Home 10

Friends

Messages 1

World

Lock

Menu



Bonnie McBryan
Yesterday at 12:42pm · Medium ·

"I have some difficult news for everyone: Progressives aren't interested in diversity. We aren't interested in inclusion. We aren't interested in tolerance. The progressives I know give exactly zero shits about those things."

THIS is an interesting read -- I don't like all of his observations but I find myself agreeing with him.



Intolerant Liberals

"There is a cult of ignorance in the United States, and there has always been. The strain of anti-intellectualism has been a constant..."

MEDIUM.COM | BY TUCKER FITZGERALD

Like

Comment

Share

You, Kelly Shannon Gurza, Richard Lee and 6 others

1 share

17 Comments



Andrew Lister Thanks for sharing the link, Bonnie. Makes some great points, but the liberal 'movement' sometimes gets it wrong, too. Listen to this very pointed commentary upon actions at Berkeley last week:
<https://www.facebook.com/JonathanPieReporter/videos/1127007870755438/>

Chat (36)

Settings

(1) Bonnie McBryan - "I ha... x

https://www.facebook.com/Isai

Search

Star

Shopping

Mail

Download

Home

ABP

Language

Menu

f

Search Facebook

Search

Lara

Home 10

Friends

Messages 1

World

Lock

Settings

last week:
<https://www.facebook.com/JonathanPieReporter/videos/1127007870755438/>



Protest Pie
03:17

2,281,410 Views

Jonathan Pie
February 5 at 7:00am · 🌐

Like Page

Pie loves a good protest but a recent protest at Berkeley University has got on his tits.

Like · Reply · Yesterday at 1:33pm · Edited



Lara O'Neal Jones We need to stand strong and assertive, but I am not enjoying the level of hate from the left right now. We're missing an opportunity to connect with our conservative friends and neighbors, that may be equally horrified by some of the developments over the last few weeks. We are also missing out on some soul-searching. We've been bombing Syria and assisting in the bombing of Yemen. We have been silent about dirty energy policies. We have ceded a lot of moral high ground, and can reasonably be accused of hypocrisy. These circumstances makes me incredibly sad. We need to be better educated and communicate at a level higher than viral memes and "ha ha, gotcha" posts. I understand the catharsis needed after this terrible time, but I believe that we can and must do better.

Like · Reply · 2 · Yesterday at 1:45pm



Lawrence S Lofgren replied · 6 Replies · 4 hrs



Craig Spencer Progressives aren't interested in diversity, inclusion, or tolerance? This progressive isn't interested in gross, generalizations like this that are meant only to belittle and objectify people.

Like · Reply · 1 · Yesterday at 2:08pm · Edited



Lara O'Neal Jones replied · 6 Replies



Richard Lee This is so absolutely d

Chat (37)

(2) Bonnie McBryan - "I ha... x

https://www.facebook.com/Isai

Search Facebook

Lara Home 10

Richard Lee This is so absolutely dead on. I have been utterly shocked at the vileness and division and fake news and lies and hate coming from the left and amazed at how anti-speech many are. It's a generalization, of course, but it has been my experience over and over lately.

I'm glad to see others are calling for the soul searching we need. There have been a few remembering what it means to be liberal and I'm glad to see it.

<http://www.huffingtonpost.com/.../im-a-liberal-and-i-want...>

 **I'm A Liberal, And I Want Milo Yiannopoulos On My Campus**

HUFFINGTONPOST.COM

Like · Reply · 23 hrs

Craig Spencer The Alt-Right is given plenty of air time, and seems to be set on taking over globally. I'll risk appearing hypocritical to take a stand against hate speech.

Richard—how is your branding of "intolerant progressives" differ from the propaganda of the ... [See More](#)

Like · Reply · 1 · 21 hrs · Edited

Bonnie McBryan Richard Lee I am not so sure you read the article either. When you do read it, you will see the author's point that much of the current "intolerance" in the left is in protest of immoral and unconstitutional actions by our "so called president." As t... [See More](#)

Unlike · Reply · 3 · 19 hrs · Edited

Richard Lee replied · 60 Replies · 7 hrs

BryAnn Bingham Divide / Conquer

You've been served. Wise up!

Like · Reply · 16 hrs

Clarence Moriwaki I was off line and just saw the previous comments before going to bed. Perhaps I'll add some thoughts in the morning.

Like · Reply · 14 hrs

Bonnie McBryan replied · 1 Reply

Richard Lee My conspicuous absence is because I went to bed.

I see the conversation has gotten interesting. Bonnie, I am not sure why the direction of this thread is surprising to you. The OP was about intolerant liberals and that is what my contributions have been about. It's fitting that Clarence would show up for that discussion


I understand Clarence has some th

Chat (38)

(2) Bonnie McBryan - "I ha...


<https://www.facebook.com/Isai>
Search


Search Facebook
Lara Home 10


Craig Spencer The Alt-Right is given plenty of air time, and seems to be set on taking over globally. I'll risk appearing hypocritical to take a stand against hate speech.
Richard—how is your branding of "intolerant progressives" differ from the propaganda of the Alt-Right? Both are generalizations that serve only to reduce others to abstractions—to objectify them. I refuse this reductionist, belittling evaluation of my deeply held convictions.
Like · Reply · 1 · 21 hrs · Edited


Bonnie McBryan Richard Lee I am not so sure you read the article either. When you do read it, you will see the author's point that much of the current "intolerance" in the left is in protest of immoral and unconstitutional actions by our "so called president." As t... [See More](#)
Unlike · Reply · 3 · 19 hrs · Edited

^ Hide 60 Replies



Richard Lee You are right, I didn't read the article. I was responding to your quote in the OP that liberals today don't care about tolerance, diversity, or inclusion. That is dead on, they don't (in general in my experience).
I agree we need soul searching. A... [See More](#)



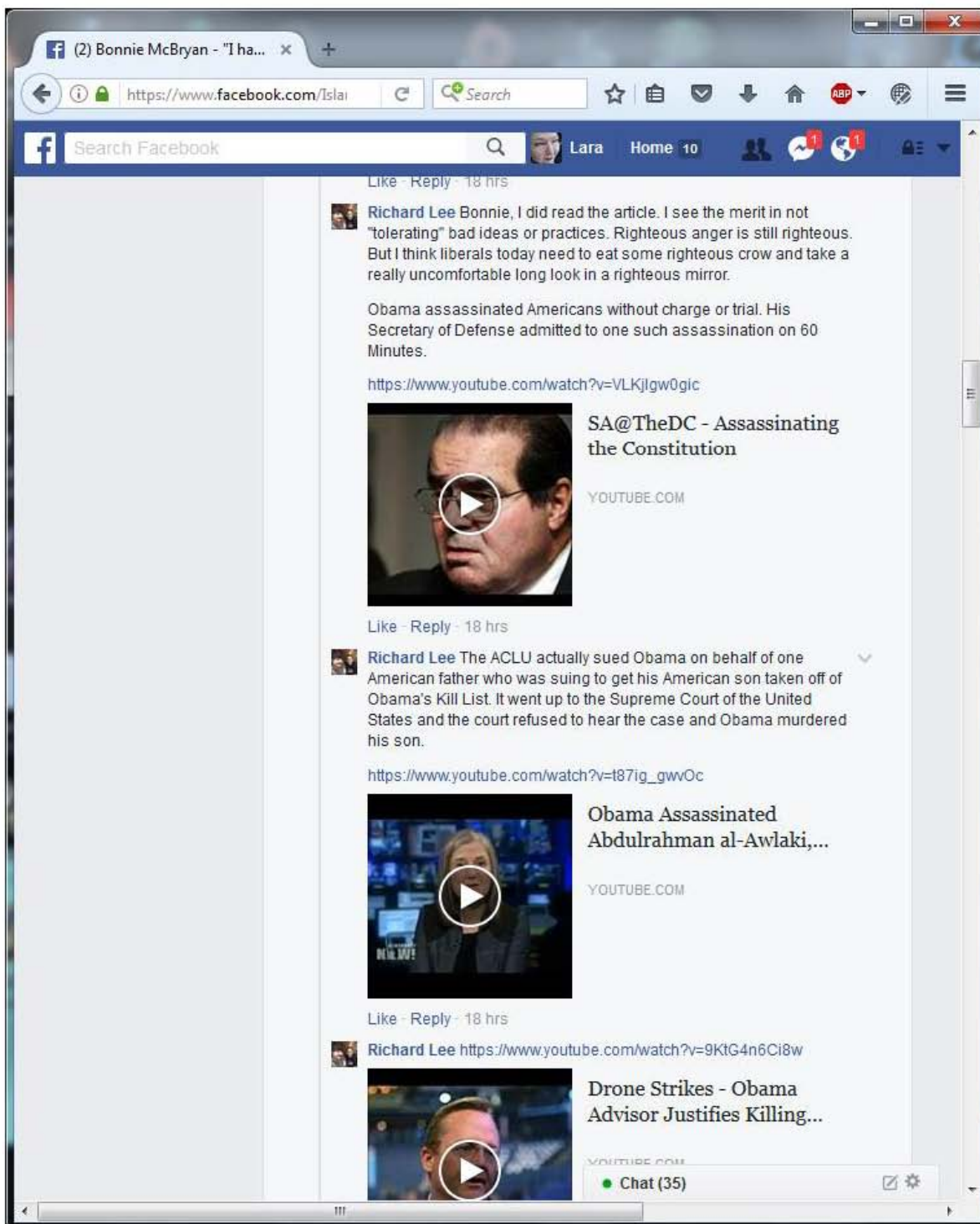
Like · Reply · 7 hrs · Edited


Bonnie McBryan Richard Lee I appreciate your frustrations. Obama's signature on NDAA, even with his expressed reservations, was my personal low point with his administration. I am not familiar with any allegations of assassinations. I hope you read and try to understand the article. I also hope you appreciate the comfort and complacency that liberals lived with under Obama.
Like · Reply · 18 hrs


Richard Lee Bonnie, I did read the article. I see the merit in not "tolerating" bad ideas or practices. Righteous anger is still righteous. But I think liberals today need to eat some righteous crow and take a really uncomfortable long look in a righteous mirro... [See More](#)



SA@TheDC - Assassinating
Chat (37)



Facebook interface showing a thread of comments and a video post.

Post: Richard Lee <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9KtG4n6Ci8w>

Video Title: Drone Strikes - Obama Advisor Justifies Killing...

Comments:

- Lara O'Neal Jones** Richard Lee, I don't think that you have a different point of view from Bonnie McBryan. You could try to find common ground first, before you blow up her thread.
Like · Reply · 18 hrs
- Bonnie McBryan** Richard Lee I will review these -- I'm having trouble streaming from my current location.
Unlike · Reply · 2 · 18 hrs
- Richard Lee** The common ground is that we are both having a civil discussion about important matters. I think that's good common ground. I wasn't trying to "blow up" her thread, I was trying to make it easy for her to become aware of Obama assassinating Americans using sources from conservative and liberal perspectives.
Unlike · Reply · 2 · 18 hrs
- Lara O'Neal Jones** Okay. Bonnie is pretty savvy, but I appreciate your POV.
Like · Reply · 18 hrs
- Lara O'Neal Jones** I'm a little fragile right now - I apologize.
Like · Reply · 18 hrs
- Richard Lee** I was just trying to be helpful. Bonnie said she didn't know anything about the assassinations so I was trying to help in dialogue. If I came off rudely that wasn't my intention.
Unlike · Reply · 1 · 18 hrs
- Craig Spencer** What I have a problem with is progressives who seem to feel that joining the smear Hillary campaign is a good tactic for stopping our country's descent into total fascism. And I don't tell me Obama and Hillary ARE fascists. You are wasting your breath.
Like · Reply · 1 · 18 hrs
- Bonnie McBryan** Lara calling me savvy is a nice complement. I appreciate the dialogue from both of you. Lara hang in there -- you're not being overly-sensitive here some encouragement on better

Chat (35)

Facebook interface showing a conversation thread. The browser address bar displays <https://www.facebook.com/Island...>. The page title is "(2) Bonnie McBryan - 'I ha...". The search bar contains "Search Facebook". The user profile is "Lara". The conversation thread includes the following comments:

Obama and Hillary ARE fascists. You are wasting your breath.
Like · Reply · 1 · 18 hrs

Bonnie McBryan Lara calling me sawy is a nice complement. I appreciate the dialogue from both of you. Lara hang in there -- you're not being overly-sensitive here. I wish I could give you a hug and some encouragement on better employment and housing. Dang!
Unlike · Reply · 1 · 18 hrs

Richard Lee Craig, how do you define "fascist?"
Like · Reply · 18 hrs

Richard Lee I would send you a FB friend request Bonnie, but there is no button for some reason. But it's the thought that counts.
Like · Reply · 18 hrs

Craig Spencer Richard Lee—I do not find a "hint of arrogance or incivility" in your comments. But what I do find sounds much like the alt-right line . My experience online has led me to be wary of such backhand propaganda. The fact that you bad mouth a good citizen like Clarence Moriwiki should make anyone question your motives.
Like · Reply · 17 hrs · Edited

Lara O'Neal Jones You guys are killing me. You both have more in common with each other, and with Bonnie, and with Clarence, for that matter, than any real differences.
Like · Reply · 17 hrs

Lara O'Neal Jones Ya'll don't even know, or care, that I am homeless as of February 12. This is what a lack of community is.
Like · Reply · 17 hrs

Richard Lee Craig, I just now saw your question to me. You asked me "how is your branding of "intolerant progressives" differ from the propaganda of the Alt-Right? Both are generalizations that serve only to reduce others to abstractions—to objectify them."
I'm... See More
Like · Reply · 17 hrs

Lara O'Neal Jones You would get along great if you bothered to meet in person. See my comment above.
Like · Reply · 17 hrs

Richard Lee Oh my, Lara O'Neal Jones... I'm really sorry to hear that 😞
Like · Reply · 17 hrs

Lara O'Neal Jones Yes, it sucks that as a domestic violence survivor and a single mother of a child with a brain tumor that we are facing homelessness. But it isn't important if we don't have a community.
Like · Reply · 17 hrs

Richard Lee I'm always up for...

Chat (35) Options

https://www.facebook.com/Island...ly¬if_id=1486418912222592#

Facebook interface showing a conversation thread. The browser address bar shows <https://www.facebook.com/Isai>. The page title is "(2) Bonnie McBryan - 'I ha...". The search bar contains "Search Facebook". The user profile is "Lara". The conversation thread includes the following posts:

and a single mother or a child with a brain tumor that we are racing homelessness. But it isn't important if we don't have a community.
Like · Reply · 17 hrs

Richard Lee I'm always up for meeting in person. I love civil discourse and celebrating diversity with my neighbors.
Unlike · Reply · 1 · 17 hrs

Lara O'Neal Jones I do too, but that isn't community like I am taking about. Community takes a lot of work.
Like · Reply · 1 · 17 hrs

Richard Lee That is awful...
Unlike · Reply · 1 · 17 hrs

Lara O'Neal Jones I lead a non-profit writing group that is free, and that comes close. But that only works if people show up.
Like · Reply · 17 hrs

Craig Spencer Sorry to hear of your hardship Lara.
Unlike · Reply · 1 · 17 hrs

Lara O'Neal Jones I also serve on the Board of Directors for the BHS band. That is also dependant on people showing up, which has been a real struggle.
Like · Reply · 17 hrs

Lara O'Neal Jones I worked hard to canvass for Bernie Sanders - very few people showed up.
Like · Reply · 17 hrs

Craig Spencer I'm referring to the racist program championed by your hero, Milo Yiannopoulos.
Like · Reply · 17 hrs

Lara O'Neal Jones Don't be an asshat, Craig.
Like · Reply · 17 hrs

Lara O'Neal Jones You have to use rhetoric, not name-calling.
Like · Reply · 17 hrs

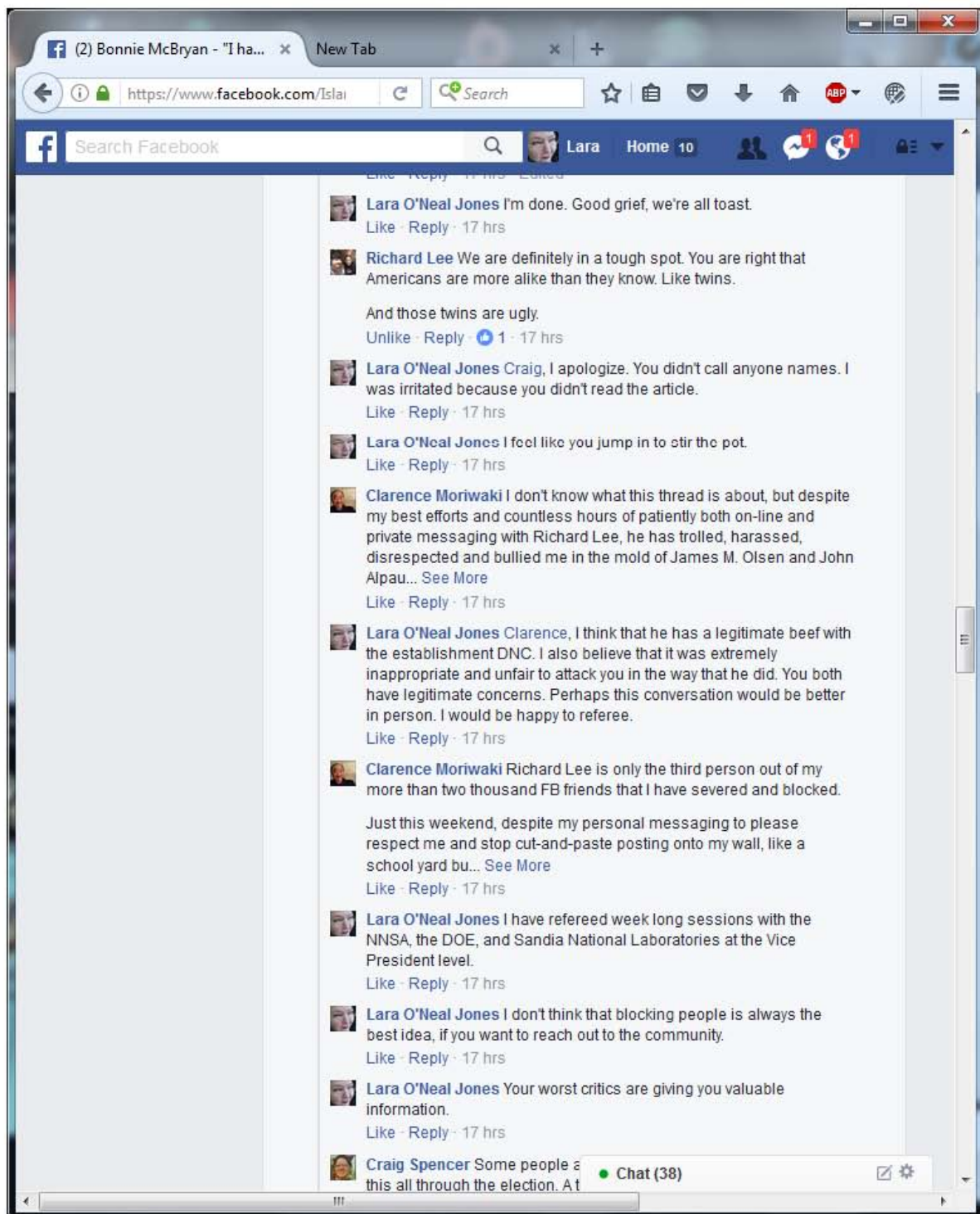
Richard Lee Milo isn't my hero although I like some things he says. Can you cite the "racist program" he champions?
Like · Reply · 17 hrs

Lara O'Neal Jones Did calling you an asshat convince you of anything?
Like · Reply · 17 hrs

Craig Spencer Who did I call names?
Like · Reply · 17 hrs · Edited

Lara O'Neal Jones I'm done. Good grief, we're all toast.
Like · Reply · 17 hrs

Chat (37)



Lara O'Neal Jones I'm done. Good grief, we're all toast.

Like Reply · 17 hrs

Richard Lee We are definitely in a tough spot. You are right that Americans are more alike than they know. Like twins.

And those twins are ugly.

Unlike Reply · 1 · 17 hrs

Lara O'Neal Jones Craig, I apologize. You didn't call anyone names. I was irritated because you didn't read the article.

Like Reply · 17 hrs

Lara O'Neal Jones I feel like you jump in to stir the pot.

Like Reply · 17 hrs

Clarence Moriwaki I don't know what this thread is about, but despite my best efforts and countless hours of patiently both on-line and private messaging with Richard Lee, he has trolled, harassed, disrespected and bullied me in the mold of James M. Olsen and John Alpau... See More

Like Reply · 17 hrs

Lara O'Neal Jones Clarence, I think that he has a legitimate beef with the establishment DNC. I also believe that it was extremely inappropriate and unfair to attack you in the way that he did. You both have legitimate concerns. Perhaps this conversation would be better in person. I would be happy to referee.

Like Reply · 17 hrs

Clarence Moriwaki Richard Lee is only the third person out of my more than two thousand FB friends that I have severed and blocked.

Just this weekend, despite my personal messaging to please respect me and stop cut-and-paste posting onto my wall, like a school yard bu... See More

Like Reply · 17 hrs

Lara O'Neal Jones I have refereed week long sessions with the NNSA, the DOE, and Sandia National Laboratories at the Vice President level.

Like Reply · 17 hrs

Lara O'Neal Jones I don't think that blocking people is always the best idea, if you want to reach out to the community.

Like Reply · 17 hrs

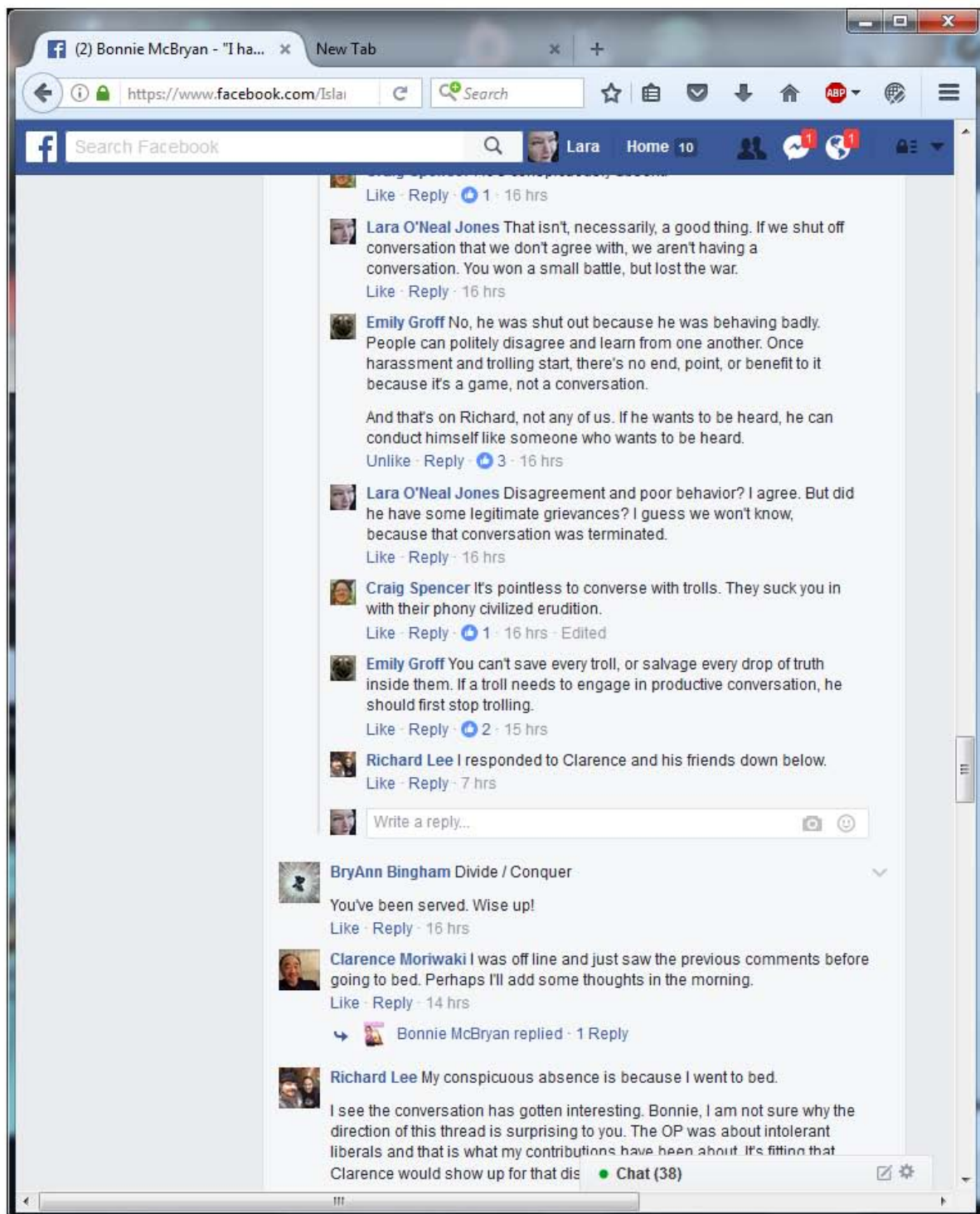
Lara O'Neal Jones Your worst critics are giving you valuable information.

Like Reply · 17 hrs

Craig Spencer Some people are making this all through the election. At

Chat (38)





Facebook interface showing a conversation thread. The browser tab is titled "(2) Bonnie McBryan - 'I ha...". The address bar shows "https://www.facebook.com/Isai". The search bar contains "Search Facebook". The user profile is "Lara". The home button shows "Home 10".

Richard Lee My conspicuous absence is because I went to bed.

I see the conversation has gotten interesting. Bonnie, I am not sure why the direction of this thread is surprising to you. The OP was about intolerant liberals and that is what my contributions have been about. It's fitting that Clarence would show up for that discussion.

I understand Clarence has some things to say in this conversation despite blocking me and cutting me off for my polite yet differing views. When he began deleting my relevant and sparse contributions on his page, to include a post that was quickly liked by two of his friends and which got no negative replies and garnered a comment from one of his friends that said it was nice to see similar views on Clarence' page...after Clarence began censoring views he disagreed with, I told him that my line was one of diversity and free speech and that if he crossed it by continuing to stifle free speech and diversity...I promised to him that I would not allow him to stifle free speech and diversity.

The OP was about intolerant liberals.

Clarence then apologized to me for deleting my posts. And then did it again, and blocked me. So here we are.

Clarence is correct that James Olsen is an appropriate analogy in this discussion, but what Clarence doesn't understand is that Clarence shares those discourse qualities with him. Who is it that is scared of those who are different? Clarence is. He is afraid of those who have a differing viewpoint and he does not tolerate those who offer the benefit of different experiences or different challenges that lead to different viewpoints. Clarence instead shuns those who are different, like people accuse James Olsen of doing (and from what little I have seen, it seems Mr. Olsen does do that). Clarence simply refuses to tolerate those who would suggest Jay Inslee or Obama did something bad by either assassinating Americans without charge or trial or when they both made it legal for presidents to arrest Japanese American citizens without charge or trial and (yet again) throw them into military prison indefinitely.

Clarence dehumanizes me as a "troll" (well, you know, trolls don't have free speech rights and we don't have to listen to them and it's okay to lie about them) and he says that I harassed and bullied him simply because I shared a well reasoned and politely offered viewpoint that, well, makes Clarence look bad. His reflection in the mirror is something he doesn't like and so when I show him a mirror...he recoils and attacks. He doesn't like views that challenge him. It's only human nature and I'm not judging Clarence. But Clarence has unfortunately put himself into a very public position representing this issue and our island and, well, I have some differing views on some things related to that...for example, supporting politicians who make it legal to repeat the camps again. I think it's poor form for the president of our memorial to actively support politicians who v

ensure those camps happen again

Chat (35)

(2) Bonnie McBryan - "I ha... x New Tab

https://www.facebook.com/Isai Search

Search Facebook Lara Home 10

Kind of like Clarence tries to do to those who are "too different" for him (you know, non-human "trolls") online. Anyway, thanks for the conversation.

CLARENCE MORIWAKI CLAIMS "LET IT NOT HAPPEN AGAIN" ...

facebook.com/grace.moriwaki

YE MURDERER SUPPORTS JAPANESE AMERICANS WHO WERE KILLED IN THE 2012 NOAA WHICH IS WHAT HAPPENED TO JAPANESE AMERICANS IN THE 1940S. PRESIDENT OBAMA WHO SIGNED THE BILL INTO LAW AND REMOVED THEM FROM THE EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR OF THE ACLU FOR REMOVING THEM FROM ATTENTION

Like · Reply · 7 hrs · Edited

Drew Gosselin great read
Like · Reply · 1 · 8 hrs

Lara O'Neal Jones Richard, I don't believe that targeting a particular person like this on Facebook is helpful. If you disagree with positions that Clarence has taken, you can find a better way to have a conversation or agree to disagree. Please try and focus on positive action.
Like · Reply · 1 · 6 hrs

Richard Lee Lara, the conversation I want to have is about how our memorial's president not only supports politicians who make what FDR did to Japanese Americans legal to do again, but also how our memorial's president demonizes and shuns those who are different.

How do I have that conversation about a public person in our community who censored and then banned me in personal discussion, while also alleviating your concerns?

Like · Reply · 6 hrs

Lara O'Neal Jones He should be confronted on decisions that he makes vis-a-vis his public role, certainly. But you are taking this much further, and I feel that it is a) inappropriate, and b) counterproductive. It doesn't make sense to single out someone who supported... [See More](#)
Like · Reply · 5 hrs

Bonnie McBryan I agree with you Lara O'Neal Jones. Richard your very long statement this morning has me wondering whether you are focused on issues or on badmouthing one person -- for whom I have nothing but respect. I sent a message to Clarence Moriwaki asking for any more comments. Since he can't see Richard's statement I am not sure whether he will respond. Regardless I plan to delete this thread in a couple hours.
Unlike · Reply · 1 · 5 hrs

Richard Lee Bonnie, all my criticism of the memorial have been issue ba: [Chat \(35\)](#)

Facebook interface showing a conversation thread. The browser address bar shows <https://www.facebook.com/Isai>. The page title is "(2) Bonnie McBryan - 'I ha...". The search bar contains "Search Facebook". The user profile is "Lara". The home button shows "Home 10".

Richard Lee Bonnie, all my criticisms of the president of our memorial have been issue based. a) he supports politicians who literally voted to make what FDR did legal to do again, b) he censors and shuns and demonizes those who are different.

Your respect for him is shared by many people and Clarence has done many good things. But he is wrong right now and the discussion will continue.

Like · Reply · 4 hrs

Richard Lee Lara, his public role and his private role are mixed up as you saw evidence of over on the WWII Japanese American Internment page.

I disagree with you that public discussion about important topics is inappropriate. I also disagree with your assumpti... See More

Like · Reply · 4 hrs

Write a reply...

Clarence Moriwaki Since I have blocked Richard Lee and apparently he has followed suit, I can't read his posts, but I suspect that you're all getting a taste of how he has trolled and harassed me for several months.

Richard is exhausting. He was posting, messaging and commenting all day and at all hours to me and my page to the point where 75% of my Facebook interaction was just with him.

Richard must have the last word, myopically laser focused on his single issue, and he will hijack any conversation to bully his point across and challenge anyone who disagrees with his point of view.

As I previously mentioned, just this weekend, as I was private messaging him asking - pleading, actually - to simply respect my request and stop posting to my wall, simultaneously he started posting and re-posting his comments to my wall at such an accelerated rate that it was wack-a-mole cartoon ridiculous...and honestly, rather scary.

For the sake of my productivity, time, peace and sleep, I had no choice but to block this harassing behavior.

Here's the deal:

Years ago I posted that Facebook was like a lively party, where you can walk around and listen to different conversations.

If you find a conversation that's funny or interesting, you can join in if you wish; simply eavesdrop, listen and "like" others; or if the conversation is not to your liking or controversial, you can walk on by.

So, my Facebook page is like me hosting a party. Friends are welcome to comment, but as the host I have a re

Chat (33)

(2) Bonnie McBryan - "I ha... x New Tab

https://www.facebook.com/Isai Search

Search Facebook Lara Home 10

So, my Facebook page is like me hosting a party. Friends are welcome to comment, but as the host I have a responsibility to all my guests to try to keep it civil, and if someone at the party keeps butting in, trying to monopolize conversations, I as the host have the right to ask them to please cease and desist, and if necessary, ask them to leave the party.

Richard is clearly a passionate person, but he's the guest who makes people uncomfortable by disrespectfully butting into and taking over conversations, talking about what he wants to talk about.

I have asked him to stop his bullying attempts to hijack my party, and suggested to please create his own party where he is free to invite people and promote his ideas and opinions.

After I blocked him and said "we are done," he sent a brief and threatening message:

"No, we are not done."

Within seconds, I get this unidentified text:

"Mr. Moriwaki, I'm doing an initial story for a new and upcoming blog ([ClarenceMoriwakiBainbridgeIsland.com](#)) about your role as the president of the memorial and your support for multiple politicians who expressly voted to make interment happen again. Looking forward to your comment for the story if you are interested. Thanks." (After questioning Richard did I.D. himself)

Registering my name as his yet-to-be published blog site domain.

If his isn't trolling, bullying and harassment, I don't know what is. Enough.

Unlike · Reply · 2 · 3 hrs · Edited

 **Richard Lee** No, I did not block Clarence. That is incorrect.

What Clarence does not understand is that his "party" analogy, in order to be accurate, must include Clarence inviting somebody over to his place for a party and a discussion of politics and then Clarence walking over to people who have a differing view and then placing his hand over their mouths to silence them. Then, if they pull his hand away and protest, Clarence throws them out of his place.

Which he can do, it's his house.

But it's not tolerance or a celebration of diversity and it is not good for speech or discourse. Then when he turns around and tells his other guests that the person who had a differing view is mentally handicapped and then suggesting that the person is a bully and harassing him (oh my, what harassment for a person at a party to dare express a view to the pleasure of two of Clarence's other guests) is just hyperbolic at best.

And my comments were civil. Clarence's comments were not civil. At all. They started off uncivilly and then he continued to be uncivil. All this will be laid out soon for others to see the extent of (

Chat (33)

(2) Bonnie McBryan - "I ha... x New Tab

https://www.facebook.com/Isai Search

Search Facebook Lara Home 10

And my comments were civil. Clarence's comments were not civil. At all. They started off uncivilly and then he continued to be uncivil. All this will be laid out soon for others to see the extent of our conversation and judge for themselves.

The only guest, you will see, who was uncomfortable at Clarence's party was Clarence. Others expressly liked my view and said it was nice to see similar views on Clarence's page.

Clarence's claim that I sent him a "No, we're not done" message after he blocked me is false. He had not blocked me yet and my remark was in response to him saying "We're done."

The text he got was my from my phone where he could see my phone number...which was the same phone number he requested and I gave him which is why when he asked me to ID myself I said "It's me Richard of course."

And I was not messaging him at "all hours" as he falsely claims. He just made a mistake and claimed, when he woke up and saw some comments I had made, that I had posted those comments at midnight and I pointed out to him the FB time stamp which put the posts at 5 in the morning or so. Clarence is attempting to demonize me in the model of James Olsen. That is his playbook, but it won't work in this case. I'm nothing like James Olsen.

All will be laid plain in that website just to establish the record. My further commentary, however, will be much larger and so will the audience.

Like · Reply · 30 mins · Edited

Clarence Morawski Really Richard Lee, a third trolling comment? Posting around midnight? Please go back to our private message and my comments.

Like · Reply · 30 mins

Clarence Morawski For the record Richard Lee, note once again you did not comment about my post or add to the conversation, but keep on inserting your one-issue topic. This is the definition of trolling and bullying. You are a guest on my page. Respect being a guest at my party.

Like · Reply · 23 mins · Edited

Richard Lee Clarence Morawski posting around midnight? That post was an hour ago and it's almost 7:30AM here.

Like · Reply · 20 mins

Richard Lee A view based on facts that you do not agree with. Clarence Morawski is not trolling or harassment. It is a celebration of diversity and a conversation. In this case, it's not even a difference of opinion for the most part which we can disagree with. See More

Like · Reply · 20 mins

Richard Lee Thank you Kevin Hicks and Rob Garrison for liking my comment. I am glad that we can have a civil conversation about important matters.

Like · Reply · 1 min

Rob Garrison Nice to see similar views.

Unlike · Reply · 1 Just now

Like · Reply · 3 hrs · Edited

Richard Lee replied · 1 Reply

Richard Lee I'm outside on the street, in Clarence's analogy, after Clarence put his hand over my mouth and threw me out. So I'm out on the public street now in front of his house talking to some of his guests (our mutual neighbors) as they leave his house, some of which appreciated my comments. Clarence has gotten the word out now and is matter of principle is a matter of par

Chat (35)

Facebook interface showing a thread of comments on a post. The browser window title is "(2) Bonnie McBryan - 'I ha...". The address bar shows "https://www.facebook.com/Isai". The Facebook search bar is visible at the top.

The main post text (partially visible) discusses Clarence's model of the situation and the conversation's purpose.

Comments:

- Craig Spencer** Trolls come in various forms. Some outwardly hostile and insulting, some as articulate and polite. But since this polite facade only conceals their true motives, there is little point in engaging them respectfully. During the election, I found racists posing as progressives, Russian troll factory workers as Americans, on and on. Whenever an issue was in the news, there was a legion of trolls to exploit the gullability of well meaning progressives. In this way, the good intentions of the Greens was used to split the Democratic vote. If women's issues were up, there was a barage of disembling from faux-feminists who parroted the alt-right party line. This continues today, and elections in France and Germany are vulnerable to this interference. Richard may not be a hired troll, but he seems to fit the role nonetheless.
Like · Reply · 2 hrs · Edited
- Richard Lee** So after insulting me despite my polite and civil responses, Craig Spencer has decided to block me too. Like a high school lunch table, this is how important issues are discussed?
Is it possible that rather than me being a "polite troll" who isn't paid, yet still fits the role, that I might actually just be a polite person who is concerned about these issues?
People who have a differing view are not trolls, bullies, harassing you, or any of that. They are people with a differing view. If them sharing their reasoned argument makes you feel insecure, perhaps it's because your values or your argument are flawed and need work?
Like · Reply · 3 hrs
- Bonnie McBryan** Richard I disagree with you on so many levels. However there is only one thing that I want you to listen to and try to understand. This is my page and my thread. I will delete it shortly. Here is my message to you: focusing your frustration and energy on [Clarence Moriwiki](#), [Craig Spencer](#) or even me (if it comes to that) is counterproductive and a bit unhealthy. You cannot hold any one of us responsible for the actions taken by a former President -- especially in light of the reservations that President expressed in signing a bill into law. That is past. It's done. No amount of writing or personal conversation will change that. Please redirect your inquisitive mind, your research skills and your writing toward the current President and his administration. Finally, because you have personalized this conversation and others I request that you steer clear

Chat (35)

(2) Bonnie McBryan - "I ha... x New Tab

https://www.facebook.com/Isai Search

Search Facebook Lara Home 10

Bonnie McBryan Richard I disagree with you on so many levels. However there is only one thing that I want you to listen to and try to understand. This is my page and my thread. I will delete it shortly. Here is my message to you: focusing your frustration and energy on Clarence Moriwaki, Craig Spencer or even me (if it comes to that) is counterproductive and a bit unhealthy. You cannot hold any one of us responsible for the actions taken by a former President -- especially in light of the reservations that President expressed in signing a bill into law. That is past. It's done. No amount of writing or personal conversation will change that. Please redirect your inquisitive mind, your research skills and your writing toward the current President and his administration. Finally, because you have personalized this conversation and others I request that you steer clear of future comments on my page as well as my posts. Peace out.
Like · Reply · 1 · 42 mins · Edited

Richard Lee I disagree with your anti-speech sentiment, and I understand that like Clarence and Craig you would rather censor and shun viewpoints that you disagree with. I hope that at some point you can celebrate diversity and seek to be the tolerant liberal tha... See More
Like · Reply · 39 mins

Bonnie McBryan Thank you Richard. I am really concerned about your statement that you are outside Clarence Moriwaki's house and talking to his guests and mutual neighbors. I assume that is rhetorical; if not it sounds a bit threatening. I appreciate your respect.
Like · Reply · 35 mins

Richard Lee Bonnie McBryan Now that is just silly.
Like · Reply · 35 mins

Bonnie McBryan Richard Lee Thank you -- and you see how easy it is for one to misunderstand a reference or misinterpret your actual intentions.
Like · Reply · 30 mins

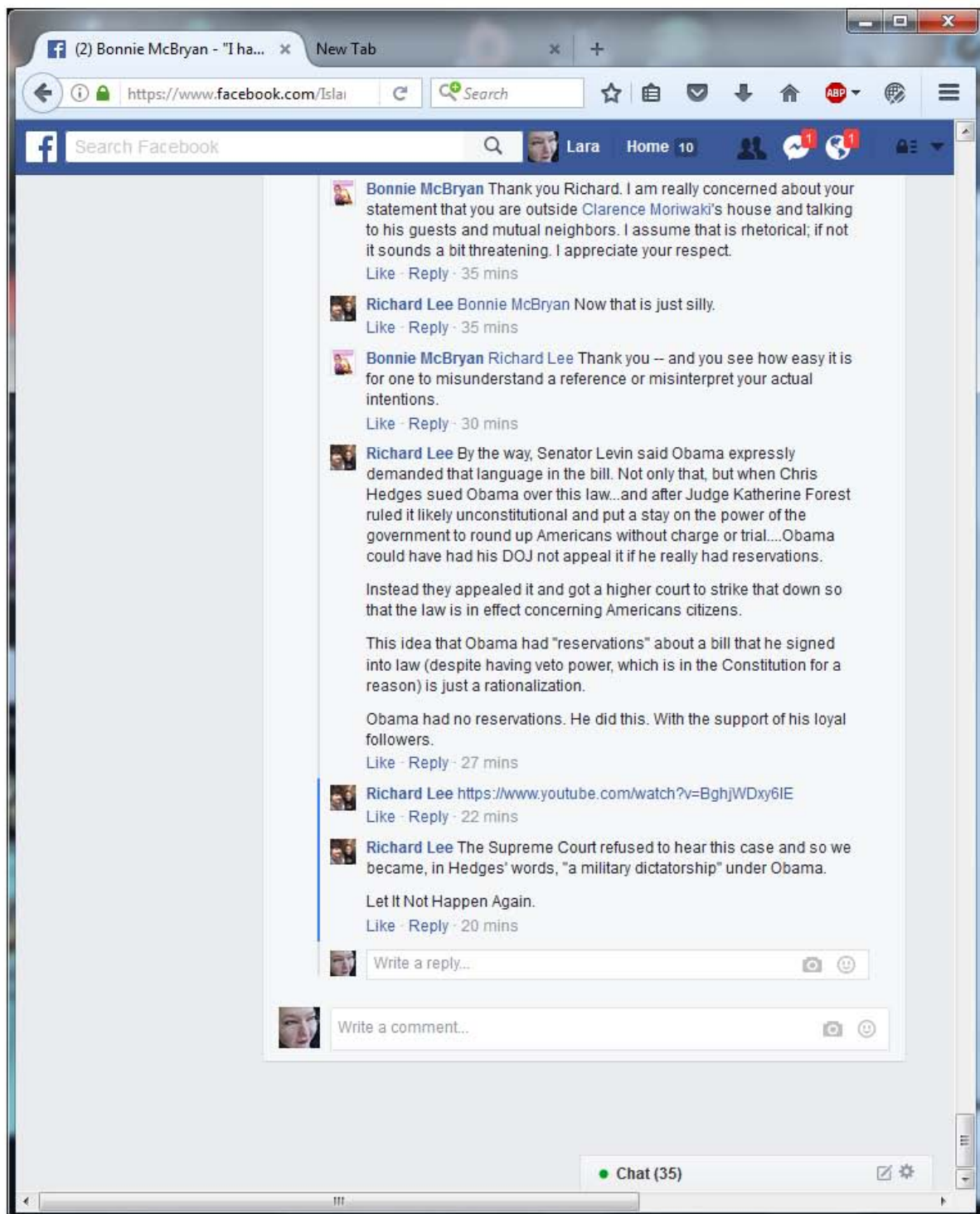
Richard Lee By the way, Senator Levin said Obama expressly demanded that language in the bill. Not only that, but when Chris Hedges sued Obama over this law...and after Judge Katherine Forest ruled it likely unconstitutional and put a stay on the power of the government to round up Americans without charge or trial....Obama could have had his DOJ not appeal it if he really had reservations.

Instead they appealed it and got a higher court to strike that down so that the law is in effect concerning Americans citizens.

This idea that Obama had "reservations" about a bill that he signed into law (despite having veto power, which is in the Constitution for a reason) is just a rationalization.

Obama had no reservations. He did this. With the support of his loyal followers.

Chat (35)



Bonnie McBryan Thank you Richard. I am really concerned about your statement that you are outside Clarence Moriwaki's house and talking to his guests and mutual neighbors. I assume that is rhetorical; if not it sounds a bit threatening. I appreciate your respect.

Like · Reply · 35 mins

Richard Lee Bonnie McBryan Now that is just silly.

Like · Reply · 35 mins

Bonnie McBryan Richard Lee Thank you -- and you see how easy it is for one to misunderstand a reference or misinterpret your actual intentions.

Like · Reply · 30 mins

Richard Lee By the way, Senator Levin said Obama expressly demanded that language in the bill. Not only that, but when Chris Hedges sued Obama over this law...and after Judge Katherine Forest ruled it likely unconstitutional and put a stay on the power of the government to round up Americans without charge or trial....Obama could have had his DOJ not appeal it if he really had reservations.

Instead they appealed it and got a higher court to strike that down so that the law is in effect concerning Americans citizens.

This idea that Obama had "reservations" about a bill that he signed into law (despite having veto power, which is in the Constitution for a reason) is just a rationalization.

Obama had no reservations. He did this. With the support of his loyal followers.

Like · Reply · 27 mins

Richard Lee <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=BghjWDxy6IE>

Like · Reply · 22 mins

Richard Lee The Supreme Court refused to hear this case and so we became, in Hedges' words, "a military dictatorship" under Obama.

Let It Not Happen Again.

Like · Reply · 20 mins

Chat (35)

Date : 5/16/17 6:47:32 PM

From : "Alexander Savojni"

From : "Alexander Savojni" alexander@rhodeslegalgroup.com

To : "'Telma Hauth'" thauth@bainbridgewa.gov

Subject : RE: CLARENCE B MORIWAKI VS. RICHARD LEE RYNEARSON #12-17 Civil Stalking Protection Order

Attachment : image001.jpg;

Thank you. I have not received this "new" complaint although it appears to be repeating the exact same complaint previously made and addressed at our last hearing.

Alexander Savojni

Attorney at Law

[Rhodes Legal Group, PLLC](#)

From: Telma Hauth [mailto:thauth@bainbridgewa.gov]

Sent: Tuesday, May 16, 2017 11:38 AM

To: alexander@rhodeslegalgroup.com

Subject: CLARENCE B MORIWAKI VS. RICHARD LEE RYNEARSON #12-17 Civil Stalking Protection Order

Please see document dated May 12th, 2017 attached.

Judge McCulloch wanted to make sure you had received the attached document from the petitioner.

Thank you.

Telma Hauth



Telma Hauth

Court Administrator - Bainbridge Island Municipal Court

Phone: 206-842-5641 Fax: 206-842-0316

Mailing Address: PO Box 151, Rollingbay, WA 98061

Location Address: 10255 NE Valley Road, Bainbridge Island

Email: court@bainbridgewa.gov

www.bainbridgewa.gov/court

Date : 4/25/17 3:43:59 PM
From : "Scott Weiss"
From : "Scott Weiss" sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov
To : "Clarence Moriwaki" clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com
Subject : RE: Court Order violation
Attachment : 12-17 weapons surrender.pdf;image001.jpg;

Good morning,

For your records, attached is a scan of the proof of surrender of firearms & concealed weapons permit from Mr. Ryneerson. They were brought in late yesterday afternoon... Was nice to meet you yesterday, take care---Scott Weiss



BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

Scott Weiss, Detective Sergeant

www.bainbridgewa.gov

www.facebook.com/citybainbridgeisland/

ORI: WA0180700

206.842.5211 (Office) 206.780.4681 (Desk) 206.730.9026 (Mobile) 206.780.8596 (Fax)

625 Winslow Way E., Bainbridge Island, WA 98110

Case Name: 17-145 Court Case Number: 12-17
Receipt for Surrendered Weapons and Concealed Pistol License (Attachment)

Restrained person:

Step 1: Attach this receipt to the **Proof of Surrender** form

Step 2: List and describe each item you surrender individually with brand, model, serial number, color, concealed pistol license number, etc. below:

① S&W M&P 15 SZ43342	⑥ Rock River CAR 15 KT1037894
② Glock 19 LT6849	⑦ Winchester 120/206 L1563112
③ Glock 39 HNB4165	⑧ American Tactical - NSO17727
④ Glock 21 Gen 4 BADU 050	⑨ Ruger 10/22 - 129-93199
⑤ Glock 26 YED586	CWP-KPG018295

☒ **Law Enforcement:** I (name) Sgt. TREVON ZIEMBA received the firearms, other dangerous weapons, and/or concealed pistol license listed above on behalf of the:

☐ Sheriff of _____ County;
☒ Chief of Police of the City of BIPD

☐ **Attorney or other person designated by the court:**

I (name) _____

- I am not prohibited by state or federal law from obtaining or possessing any firearm, other dangerous weapon, or a concealed pistol license.
- I received the firearms, other dangerous weapons, and/or concealed pistol license, listed above, surrendered per court order by (name) _____ on (date) _____ at (time) _____
- If I knowingly give them back to the restrained person without a court order allowing me to, I may be found in contempt and/or in violation of criminal or civil state or federal laws.

I certify, under penalty of perjury under the laws of the State of Washington, that this statement is true and correct.

Dated: 04/24/17 at (City) Bainbridge Island, Washington.


Signature of Person Receiving Items

TREVON ZIEMBA
Print Name WSBA No.

625 Winslow Way E
Address

Date : 4/25/17 6:17:57 PM
From : "Clarence Moriwaki"
From : "Clarence Moriwaki" clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com
To : "Scott Weiss" sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov
Subject : Re: Court Order violation
Thank you Scott.

More than twice as many firearms than he said he had (four guns) in court yesterday.

On Apr 25, 2017, at 8:43 AM, Scott Weiss <sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov> wrote:

Good morning,

For your records, attached is a scan of the proof of surrender of firearms & concealed weapons permit from Mr. Rynearson. They were brought in late yesterday afternoon... Was nice to meet you yesterday, take care---Scott Weiss

<image001.jpg>

BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

Scott Weiss, Detective Sergeant

www.bainbridgewa.gov

www.facebook.com/citybainbridgeisland/

ORI: WA0180700

206.842.5211 (Office) 206.780.4681 (Desk) 206.730.9026 (Mobile) 206.780.8596 (Fax)

625 Winslow Way E, Bainbridge Island, WA 98110

<12-17 weapons surrender.pdf>

Date : 4/21/17 11:01:30 PM

From : "Erik Pepper"

From : "Erik Pepper" epeffer@bainbridgewa.gov

To : "Lesley Hetzler" lhetzler@bainbridgewa.gov, "Police Distribution Group" PoliceDistributionGroup@bainbridgewa.gov

Subject : RE: Help at court on Monday

Attachment : image001.jpg;

I can attend if we need it. Ill be in all day Monday.

Sent from my Verizon Wireless 4G LTE smartphone

----- Original message -----

From: Lesley Hetzler <lhetzler@bainbridgewa.gov>

Date: 04/21/2017 14:55 (GMT-08:00)

To: Police Distribution Group <PoliceDistributionGroup@bainbridgewa.gov>

Subject: Help at court on Monday

On Monday, April 24th an extra officer is needed at court at 12:30 for a hearing at 1:00 pm. The Ryneerson hearing is happening and the judge would like an extra officer with Guy.



BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

Lesley Hetzler, Senior Police Clerk

www.bainbridgewa.gov

www.facebook.com/citybainbridgeisland/

206.842.5211 (Office) 206.780.8596 (Fax)

Date : 4/19/17 9:30:18 PM

From : "Clarence Moriwaki"

From : "Clarence Moriwaki" clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com

To : "Scott Weiss" sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov

Subject : Re: Here I am

Attachment : Second Statement for Petition for an Order for Protection of Harassment and Stalking.docx; Evidence page 1.docx; Evidence Page 2.docx; Evidence Page 3.docx; Evidence Page 4.docx; Evidence Page 5.docx; Evidence Page 6.docx; Ryneearson paid for Facebook ads to increase cyberstalking and harassing me - Page One.docx; Ryneearson paid for Facebook ads to increase cyberstalking and harassing me - Page 2.docx; Ryneearson LOR 10-27-2009.docx; Evidence Page 7.docx;

Hi Scott,

Thanks for reaching out and following up on my cyberstalker.

I've attached the statement that I just submitted to BI Municipal Court (I misdated it April 20) and will be sending my attachments ten or so at a time.

I've done countless hours looking into this man, and I'm not only worried about my own safety, but given his outspoken distrust and disdain for law enforcement, I would urge extreme caution approaching Ryneearson, and if he is driving his black Mitsubishi Eclipse, please be especially careful and don't touch the door handles.

Thank you,

Clarence Moriwaki

On Apr 19, 2017, at 2:00 PM, Scott Weiss <sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov> wrote:

This is me...

<image001.jpg>

BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

Scott Weiss, Detective Sergeant

www.bainbridgewa.gov

www.facebook.com/citybainbridgeisland/

ORI: WA0180700

206.842.5211 (Office) 206.780.4681 (Desk) 206.730.9026 (Mobile) 206.780.8596 (Fax)

625 Winslow Way E., Bainbridge Island, WA 98110

Date : 3/28/17 5:52:51 PM
From : "Matthew Hamner"
From : "Matthew Hamner" mhamner@bainbridgewa.gov
To : "Clarence Moriwaki" clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com
Cc : "Cameron Lewis" clewis@bainbridgewa.gov, "Jeff Horn" jhorn@bainbridgewa.gov
Subject : RE: March 30th event and my stalker
Attachment : image001.png;image002.jpg;

Hello Mr. Moriwaki,

I have forwarded this to my Deputy Chief and Detective Sergeant. They will ensure the officers are aware and if there is follow up Sgt. Weiss will contact you. I am sorry you have gone through this ordeal. We will do all we can to protect you. My cell phone is 206-249-2014. Call me if you need anything. Matt

BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

Matthew Hamner, Chief of Police

www.bainbridgewa.gov

www.facebook.com/citybainbridgeisland/

206.842.5211 (Office) 206.780.4686 (Desk) 206.249.2014 (Mobile)



From: Clarence Moriwaki [mailto:clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com]

Sent: Tuesday, March 28, 2017 9:15 AM

To: Matthew Hamner <mhamner@bainbridgewa.gov>

Cc: Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov>

Subject: March 30th event and my stalker

Greetings Chief Hamner,

First, thank you for attending Thursday's 75th Anniversary Commemoration Ceremony. It will start promptly at 11 a.m., so coming early is strongly advised, unless you enjoy the Rotary Auction parking long walk kind of thing.

I've cc'd Officer Lewis who did a great job investigating my case of harassment and stalking by Richard Lee Rynearson III.

I did receive a TPO on March 14, 2017, and the hearing for a Permanent PO was postponed until April 24. My stalker is still forbidden contact with 100 feet and can not attend any event of which I am participating, so would you please keep an eye out for him?

I urge your department to be wary of this potentially dangerous individual Richard Lee Rynearson III. I've uncovered some more disturbing anti law enforcement evidence about him - here's perhaps the most outrageous example, his "Spy Car - Anti-Cop

Car: <http://www.copblock.org/18432/spy-car-protects-against-unscrupulous-cops/>

For your background, I've attached the TPO, as well my statements for the original order as well as my second statement that the I was going to submit to BI Municipal Court yesterday.

Since Officer Lewis' professional work on my case which I know has since closed, after you read my statements I hope you'll agree that this important information to have on the record.

I don't know the proper procedure, but can my statements and supporting evidence be added as an addendum to my case, do you need to re-open my case to do so, etc.? As of yet I have not hear if Kitsap County will pursue a charge of cyberstalking, but I believe that my new information will aid in supporting that charge be filed.

Since I am busy with March 30th, I would prefer to unpack this and discuss when I come up for air anytime after Thursday...

Thank you again for your hard work and support. I welcome your advice.

Clarence Moriwaki

mobile/text: 206-491-2336

Date : 3/28/17 8:58:28 PM
From : "Erik Pepper"
From : "Erik Pepper" epeffer@bainbridgewa.gov
To : "Scott Weiss" sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov
Subject : RE: March 30th event and my stalker
Attachment : image001.jpg;image002.png;

Roger that . .

From: Scott Weiss
Sent: Tuesday, March 28, 2017 1:55 PM
To: Erik Pepper <epeffer@bainbridgewa.gov>
Subject: FW: March 30th event and my stalker

FYI



BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

Scott Weiss, Detective Sergeant

www.bainbridgewa.gov

www.facebook.com/citybainbridgeisland/

ORI: WA0180700

206.842.5211 (Office) 206.780.4681 (Desk) 206.730.9026 (Mobile) 206.780.8596 (Fax)

625 Winslow Way E., Bainbridge Island, WA 98110

From: Matthew Hamner
Sent: Tuesday, March 28, 2017 10:27 AM
To: Jeff Horn <jhorn@bainbridgewa.gov>
Cc: Scott Weiss <sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov>; Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov>
Subject: FW: March 30th event and my stalker

DC Horn,

Please review this and ensure our officers are up to speed. Also, Sgt. Weiss should look this over and report back. Thanks Chief Hamner

From: Clarence Moriwaki [<mailto:clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com>]
Sent: Tuesday, March 28, 2017 9:15 AM
To: Matthew Hamner <mhamner@bainbridgewa.gov>
Cc: Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov>
Subject: March 30th event and my stalker

Greetings Chief Hamner,

First, thank you for attending Thursday's 75th Anniversary Commemoration Ceremony. It will start promptly at 11 a.m., so coming early is strongly advised, unless you enjoy the Rotary Auction parking long walk kind of thing.

I've cc'd Officer Lewis who did a great job investigating my case of harassment and stalking by Richard Lee Rynearson III.

I did receive a TPO on March 14, 2017, and the hearing for a Permanent PO was postponed until April 24. My stalker is still forbidden contact with 100 feet and can not attend any event of which I am participating, so would you please keep an eye out for him?

I urge your department to be wary of this potentially dangerous individual Richard Lee Rynearson III. I've uncovered some more disturbing anti law enforcement evidence about him - here's perhaps the most outrageous example, his "Spy Car - Anti-Cop

Car: <http://www.copblock.org/18432/spy-car-protects-against-unscrupulous-cops/>

For your background, I've attached the TPO, as well my statements for the original order as well as my second statement that the I was going to submit to BI Municipal Court yesterday.

Since Officer Lewis' professional work on my case which I know has since closed, after you read my statements I hope you'll agree that this important information to have on the record.

I don't know the proper procedure, but can my statements and supporting evidence be added as an addendum to my case, do you need to re-open my case to do so, etc.? As of yet I have not hear if Kitsap County will pursue a charge of cyberstalking, but I believe that my new information will aid in supporting that charge be filed.

Date : 4/24/17 11:42:37 PM

From : "Trevor Ziemba"

From : "Trevor Ziemba" tziemba@bainbridgewa.gov

To : "Kelly Eisenhood" keisenhood@bainbridgewa.gov, "Diane Hartman" dhartman@bainbridgewa.gov

Cc : "Jennifer Cooper" jcooper@bainbridgewa.gov

Subject : RE: Moriwaki vs Ryneerson 12-17

Attachment : image001.jpg;

Nine weapons and 1 CWP have been recovered.

From: Kelly Eisenhood

Sent: Monday, April 24, 2017 3:20 PM

To: Trevor Ziemba <tziemba@bainbridgewa.gov>

Cc: Jennifer Cooper <jcooper@bainbridgewa.gov>

Subject: FW: Moriwaki vs Ryneerson 12-17

FYI.....

From: Diane Hartman

Sent: Monday, April 24, 2017 3:11 PM

To: Kelly Eisenhood <keisenhood@bainbridgewa.gov>

Subject: RE: Moriwaki vs Ryneerson 12-17

He said he had 4 guns to turn in btw.

Diane Hartman

| Senior Judicial Specialist |
| Bainbridge Island Municipal Court |
| Mailing: PO Box 151, Rollingbay, WA 98061 |
| Location: 10255 NE Valley Road, Bainbridge Island |
| Ph: 206-842-5641 | Fax: 206-842-0316 |
| Email: dhartman@bainbridgewa.gov | Website: www.bainbridgewa.gov/court |

From: Kelly Eisenhood

Sent: Monday, April 24, 2017 3:11 PM

To: Diane Hartman <dhartman@bainbridgewa.gov>

Subject: RE: Moriwaki vs Ryneerson 12-17

Excellent. Thanks Diane! ☺

Trying to be as prepared as we can be.

~Kelly

From: Diane Hartman

Sent: Monday, April 24, 2017 3:09 PM

To: Kelly Eisenhood <keisenhood@bainbridgewa.gov>

Subject: RE: Moriwaki vs Ryneerson 12-17

Here you go.

Diane Hartman

| Senior Judicial Specialist |
| Bainbridge Island Municipal Court |
| Mailing: PO Box 151, Rollingbay, WA 98061 |
| Location: 10255 NE Valley Road, Bainbridge Island |
| Ph: 206-842-5641 | Fax: 206-842-0316 |
| Email: dhartman@bainbridgewa.gov | Website: www.bainbridgewa.gov/court |

From: Kelly Eisenhood

Sent: Monday, April 24, 2017 3:00 PM

To: Diane Hartman <dhartman@bainbridgewa.gov>; Lesley Hetzler <lhetzler@bainbridgewa.gov>

Subject: RE: Moriwaki vs Ryneerson 12-17

Diane,

Please send over the Proof of Surrender form and receipt please.



BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

Kelly Eisenhood, Senior Police Clerk

Date : 4/12/17 3:09:11 PM

From : "Scott Weiss"

From : "Scott Weiss" sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov

To : "Matthew Hamner" mhamner@bainbridgewa.gov

Subject : RE: My cyberstalker is in violation of the TPO

Attachment : Screen Shot 2017-04-11 at 12.46.49 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-04-11 at 12.48.06 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-04-11 at 12.47.17 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-04-11 at 12.43.40 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-04-11 at 1.24.07 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-04-11 at 1.19.13 PM.png;Screen Shot 2017-04-11 at 12.44.36 PM.png;

I will look into this when I get back tomorrow!

Sent from my Verizon Wireless 4G LTE smartphone

----- Original message -----

From: Matthew Hamner <mhamner@bainbridgewa.gov>

Date: 04/11/2017 19:20 (GMT-08:00)

To: Scott Weiss <sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov>

Subject: Fwd: My cyberstalker is in violation of the TPO

FYI

Sent from my Verizon Wireless 4G LTE smartphone

----- Original message -----

From: Matthew Hamner <mhamner@bainbridgewa.gov>

Date: 04/11/2017 7:19 PM (GMT-08:00)

To: Clarence Moriwaki <clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com>, Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov>

Subject: RE: My cyberstalker is in violation of the TPO

Hello Clarence,

I have copied Detective Sergeant Weiss on this email. He will follow up. I'm sorry this issue continues. If you have any questions, feel free to contact me.

Best Regards, Matt

Sent from my Verizon Wireless 4G LTE smartphone

----- Original message -----

From: Clarence Moriwaki <clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com>

Date: 04/11/2017 1:51 PM (GMT-08:00)

To: Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov>

Cc: Matthew Hamner <mhamner@bainbridgewa.gov>

Subject: My cyberstalker is in violation of the TPO

Hi Cameron and Matt,

First, I can not thank both of you enough for attending our 75th Anniversary Commemoration Ceremony.

You not only honored us with your presence, but for me personally, both of you being there truly helped me feel protected and safe, which was so important because it was already stressful enough to stay focused and keep my head in the game to emcee the ceremony.

I've just found out that Rick Rynearson a.k.a. Richard Lee has not removed posts with my name and image from his Facebook page "WWIII Japanese American Internment," which is of course a violation of my TPO. https://www.facebook.com/groups/WorldWar3Internment/?ref=br_tf Since he has several on-line identities there may be more, but these are the ones that I am aware of.

Date : 3/7/17 6:18:30 AM
From : "Clarence Moriwiki"
From : "Clarence Moriwiki" clarencemoriwiki@gmail.com
To : "Cameron Lewis" clewis@bainbridgewa.gov
Subject : Re: Richard Lee replied to your comment!
Hi Cameron,

Thank you for working on this case on my behalf. I was planning to wait until you completed your report before filed for a protection order, of which I will do as soon as possible.

This is a nightmare which I hope can end soon.

Thank you,

Clarence Moriwiki

On Mar 6, 2017, at 8:54 AM, Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov> wrote:

Hi Mr Moriwiki,

I have been receiving your emails. I compiled what you have sent me and forwarded the case to the prosecutor to review for charges. It will be up to the prosecutor to determine in criminal charges should be brought at this point. Either way, I would suggest applying for a protection order from the Bainbridge Island Muni Court. Like we discussed before, if an order was granted from the court, the order would prevent Mr. Rynearson from being able to continue bothering you and would actually criminalize certain behaviors, depending on which behaviors the court finds reasonable to criminalize for Mr. Rynearson. That is to say, Mr Rynearson could potentially be arrested and taken to jail if he violations the order.

Anyway, the case is complete unless for whatever reason the prosecutor forwards it back to me for follow-up. You should be able to request a copy of the report online at the city website, or in person at our office through what is called a public records request. Making the request just starts the process of us creating a copy to be issued to you. It's very common, especially in cases where there is as many attachments as yours, that you will not get the copy the same day that you request it, but you will get one.

Hopefully I was of some help to you on this case.

Have a good day!

-Cameron

From: Clarence Moriwiki <clarencemoriwiki@gmail.com>
Sent: Friday, March 3, 2017 9:19:50 AM
To: Cameron Lewis
Subject: Fwd: Richard Lee replied to your comment!

Good morning - Lee/Rynearson continues to troll....

Begin forwarded message:

From: Civil Comments <no-reply@civilcomments.com>
Subject: Richard Lee replied to your comment!
Date: March 3, 2017 at 8:08:44 AMPST
To: <clarencemoriwiki@gmail.com>
Reply-To: <no-reply@civilcomments.com>

Hello!

We wanted to let you know that Richard Lee has replied to your comment "As the person who was privileged to give the presentation...".

Clarence, I have gone through your public Facebook page which is filled with your criticism of politicians like Trump and other Republic...

[View the full reply →](#)
Cheers,
Civil Comments

P.S. Don't want these emails? [unsubscribe](#)

Date : 2/24/17 5:51:37 PM
From : "Cameron Lewis"
From : "Cameron Lewis" clewis@bainbridgewa.gov
To : "Bonnie McBryan" bonnie@theeagleharborinn.com
Subject : RE: Richard Rynearson
Attachment : image001.jpg;

Hi Bonnie,

It's Cameron again. Would you happen to have any time to meet up today? I just have some questions regarding the dispute between Richard Lee Rynearson and Moriwaki.

I'm also available at (509)860-8363.

Thanks!

-Officer C. Lewis



Cameron Lewis

Police Officer

BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

625 Winslow Way E
Bainbridge Island, WA 98110
206.780.4672 (office) 206.496.8559 (mobile)

NOTICE: This communication and any attachments may contain privileged or otherwise confidential information. If you are not the intended recipient or believe that you may have received this communication in error, please reply to the sender indicating that fact and delete the copy you received without printing, copying, retransmitting, disseminating, or otherwise using the information. WORK PRODUCT ONLY - NOT FOR DISCLOSURE. Thank you.

From: Bonnie McBryan [mailto:bonnie@theeagleharborinn.com]
Sent: Tuesday, February 21, 2017 5:42 PM
To: Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov>
Subject: Re: Richard Rynearson

Here it is. I have one appointment scheduled on Friday — from about 1:00 to 3:30.

Can you give me an approximate time for us to talk?

Bonnie

On Feb 21, 2017, at 5:38 PM, Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov> wrote:

Thanks for the quick supply! I have windows so I don't have compatible software to open the attachment. A PDF would be very helpful if you could. Also, meeting sometime Friday sounds great to me.

-Cameron

<image001.jpg>

Cameron Lewis

Police Officer

BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

625 Winslow Way E
Bainbridge Island, WA 98110
206.780.4672 (office) 206.496.8559 (mobile)

NOTICE: This communication and any attachments may contain privileged or otherwise confidential information. If you are not the intended recipient or believe that you may have received this communication in error, please reply to the sender indicating that fact and delete the copy you received without printing, copying, retransmitting, disseminating, or otherwise using the information. WORK PRODUCT ONLY - NOT FOR DISCLOSURE. Thank you.

From: Bonnie McBryan [<mailto:bonnie@theeagleharborinn.com>]
Sent: Tuesday, February 21, 2017 5:36 PM
To: Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov>
Subject: Re: Richard Rynearson

Let's plan to talk Friday. I will send you the complete screenshot. The conversation was with a man who identified himself as Richard Lee. He has been commenting on Bainbridge Islanders recently and somehow found his way onto a thread from my Facebook page.

The file is in pages for a Mac — let me know if you want me to send it as a pdf.

Bonnie

On Feb 21, 2017, at 5:33 PM, Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov> wrote:

Hello,

This is Officer Lewis with the Bainbridge Island Police department and I'm trying to reach Bonnie McBryan. I am investigating a cyberstalking case involving a Clarence Moriwaki and a Richard Rynearson. Mr. Moriwaki provided me some screenshots of a facebook messenger conversation you were having with Mr. Moriwaki telling him that you saw Rynearson outside of Moriwaki's home. It seems that some of the lines were cut off, so I was hoping to get your statement about what had happened.

I can be reached here or at (206)496-8559 until 6pm tonight which I know doesn't leave a good window of time, so I can also be reached on this coming Friday (2/24/2017) from 6am to 6pm.

Thanks!

-Officer C. Lewis (829)

<image001.jpg>

Cameron Lewis

Police Officer

BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

625 Winslow Way E
Bainbridge Island, WA 98110
206.780.4672 (office) 206.496.8559 (mobile)

NOTICE: This communication and any attachments may contain privileged or otherwise confidential information. If you are not the intended recipient or believe that you may have received this communication in error, please reply to the sender indicating that fact and delete the copy you received without printing, copying, retransmitting, disseminating, or otherwise using the information. WORK PRODUCT ONLY - NOT FOR DISCLOSURE. Thank you.

Bonnie McBryan

Yesterday at 2:42pm ·
Medium

"I have some difficult news for everyone: Progressives aren't interested in diversity. We aren't interested in inclusion. We aren't interested in tolerance. The progressives I know give exactly zero shits about those things."

THIS is an interesting read -- I don't like all of his observations but I find myself agreeing with him.



Intolerant Liberals

"There is a cult of ignorance in the United States, and there has always been. The strain of anti-intellectualism has been a constant..."

MEDIUM.COM BY TUCKER FITZGERALD

react-text: 8 Like /react-text

Like

Love

Haha

Wow

Sad

Angry

react-text: 13 Comment /react-text react-text: 17 Share /react-text

react-text: 21 9 /react-text react-text: 22 /react-text

Kelly Shannon Gurza, Brian Danzig and 7 others

react-text: 30 1 share /react-text

react-text: 34 17 Comments /react-text

react-text: 37 Comments /react-text



react-text: 52 Remove /react-text

react-text: 58 Andrew Lister /react-text react-text: 61 /react-text Thanks for sharing the link, Bonnie. Makes some great points, but the liberal 'movement' sometimes gets it wrong, too. Listen to this very pointed commentary upon actions at Berkeley last week:

react-text: 69 <https://www.facebook.com/JonathanPieReporter/videos/1127007870755438/> /react-text



Protest Pie

03:17

2,279,723 Views

Jonathan Pie

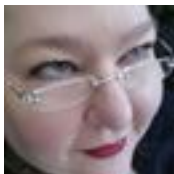
Like Page

February 5 at 9:00am ·

Pie loves a good protest but a recent protest at Berkeley University has got on his tits.

[react-text: 74 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 78 Reply /react-text](#) · [react-text: 82 Remove](#)

[Preview /react-text](#) · Yesterday at 3:33pm · [react-text: 90 Edited /react-text](#)



[react-text: 106 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 112 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text](#) [react-text: 115 /react-text](#) We need to stand strong and assertive, but I am not enjoying the level of hate from the left right now. We're missing an opportunity to connect with our conservative friends and neighbors, that may be equally horrified by some of the developments over the last few weeks. We are also missing out on some soul-searching. We've been bombing Syria and assisting in the bombing of Yemen. We have been silent about dirty energy policies. We have ceded a lot of moral high ground, and can reasonably be accused of

hypocrisy. These circumstances makes me incredibly sad. We need to be better educated and communicate at a level higher than viral memes and "ha ha, gotcha" posts. I understand the catharsis needed after this terrible time, but I believe that we can and must do better.

[react-text: 130 Unlike /react-text](#) · [react-text: 134 Reply /react-text](#) · 2 · Yesterday at 3:45pm



[react-text: 1488 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 1494 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text](#) [react-text: 1497 /react-text](#)

*circumstances make

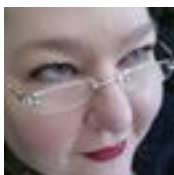
[react-text: 1505 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 1509 Reply /react-text](#) · 20 hours ago



[react-text: 1529 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 1535 Lawrence S Lofgren /react-text](#) [react-text: 1538 /react-text](#) I don't know if you'd agree Lara but often I feel like conservatives and many liberals could not begin to articulate the position of the left. I recall Noam Chomsky saying he challenged an interviewer to articulate the left's position on the first Gulf [react-text: 1545 ... /react-text](#) [react-text: 1548 See More /react-text](#)

[react-text: 1553 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 1557 Reply /react-text](#) · 1 · 5 hrs · [react-text: 1570 Edited /react-text](#)



[react-text: 1586 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 1592 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text](#) [react-text: 1595 /react-text](#) I agree. Progressives are, understandably, upset by positions taken by the Trump administration - but seem largely unaware that many of these are continuations of policies in place during the Obama administration. We should have been horrified a little sooner, I guess. [react-text: 1603 Unlike /react-text](#) · [react-text: 1607 Reply /react-text](#) · 1 · 5 hrs



[react-text: 1632 Remove /react-text](#)

react-text: 1638 Lawrence S Lofgren /react-text react-text: 1641 /react-text Or as Alexander Cockburn used to call them "pwogwessives". That guy was a hoot but, whoo boy, did he contribute to my nasty attitude. He's dead. I'm working on it.
react-text: 1649 Unlike /react-text · react-text: 1653 Reply /react-text · 2 · 4 hrs



react-text: 1678 Remove /react-text

react-text: 1684 Bonnie McBryan /react-text react-text: 1687 /react-text **react-text: 1691 Lawrence S Lofgren /react-text** We are all paying attention - although to different angles and issues. Grateful that we can be respectful and gracious about our own ideology (and eccentricities). Its a curious process that leads to our cognitive and emotional reactions I think.
react-text: 1697 Like /react-text · react-text: 1701 Reply /react-text · 1 · 4 hrs · react-text: 1714 Edited /react-text



react-text: 1730 Remove /react-text

react-text: 1736 Lawrence S Lofgren /react-text react-text: 1739 /react-text Well I think I might try engaging like this "what I hear you say is X" Is that accurate? Can you articulate the left's position? I know "the left" isn't clearly defined but I would say it's loosely the thoughts of people like Noam Chomsky, Dean Baker, **react-text: 1744 Mark Weisbrot /react-text** , Gore Vidal, Alexander Cockburn, Howard Zinn... I guess I know them when I see them and there is some fairly coherent core assumptions and perspectives that are quite different from liberals like Hillary Clinton or Robert Reich. I bet if I asked what most people think the left is saying, I'd find they aren't even aware that it's distinct from, say, Paul Krugman or even Elizabeth Warren. "The left" tiny... almost invisible to most but it's around.
react-text: 1750 Unlike /react-text · react-text: 1754 Reply /react-text · 1 · 4 hrs



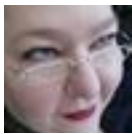
react-text: 1468 Write a reply... /react-text



[react-text: 179 Remove /react-text](#)

react-text: 185 Craig Spencer /react-text [react-text: 188 /react-text](#) Progressives aren't interested in diversity, inclusion, or tolerance? This progressive isn't interested in gross, generalizations like this that are meant only to belittle and objectify people.

[react-text: 196 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 200 Reply /react-text](#) · 1 · Yesterday at 4:08pm · [react-text: 213 Edited /react-text](#)



[react-text: 1830 Remove /react-text](#)

react-text: 1836 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text [react-text: 1839 /react-text](#) Did you read the article, Craig?

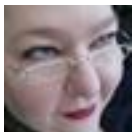
[react-text: 1847 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 1851 Reply /react-text](#) · 1 · 19 hours ago



[react-text: 1876 Remove /react-text](#)

react-text: 1882 Craig Spencer /react-text [react-text: 1885 /react-text](#) I got to said, gross generalization and gave it up as a waste of time. We face huge challenges, and to spend your valuable, creative energies perpetuating the Alt-Right narrative about progressive intolerance is counterproductive. With the Yiannopoul [react-text: 1892 ... /react-text](#) [react-text: 1895 See More /react-text](#)

[react-text: 1900 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 1904 Reply /react-text](#) · 22 hrs · [react-text: 1912 Edited /react-text](#)



[react-text: 1928 Remove /react-text](#)

react-text: 1934 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text [react-text: 1937 /react-text](#) I strongly suggest that you read the rest, starting with: "The progressive liberal agenda isn't about being nice. It's about confronting evil, violence, trauma, and death. It's about acknowledging the ways systemic power, systemic oppression, systemic [react-text: 1944 ... /react-text](#) [react-text: 1947 See More /react-text](#)

[react-text: 1952 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 1956 Reply /react-text](#) · 1 · 22 hrs

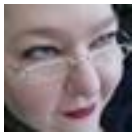


react-text: 1981 Remove /react-text

react-text: 1987 Craig Spencer /react-text react-text: 1990 /react-text Now that is something I can relate to.

But we also need to be attentive to how our every expression of creativity is high jacked by an elaborate propaganda apparatus. We should be wary of how our moments of genuine revolutionary action are stymied react-text: 1999 ... /react-text **react-text: 2002 See More /react-text**

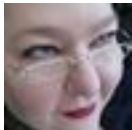
react-text: 2007 Unlike /react-text · react-text: 2011 Reply /react-text · 1 · 20 hrs



react-text: 2036 Remove /react-text

react-text: 2042 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text react-text: 2045 /react-text Did you read the rest of the article? It's pretty great.

react-text: 2053 Like /react-text · react-text: 2057 Reply /react-text · 18 hrs



react-text: 2077 Remove /react-text

react-text: 2083 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text react-text: 2086 /react-text Please re-

read my comment, after you have read the entire article. 😊 :-)

react-text: 2094 Like /react-text · react-text: 2098 Reply /react-text · 18 hrs



react-text: 1810 Write a reply... /react-text



[react-text: 246 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 252 Richard Lee /react-text](#) [react-text: 253 · /react-text](#) [react-text: 257 3 mutual friends /react-text](#)

This is so absolutely dead on. I have been utterly shocked at the vileness and division and fake news and lies and hate coming from the left and amazed at how anti-speech many are. It's a generalization, of course, but it has been my experience over [react-text: 267 ... /react-text](#) [react-text: 270 See More /react-text](#)



I'm A Liberal, And I Want Milo Yiannopoulos On My Campus

HUFFINGTONPOST.COM

[react-text: 275 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 279 Reply /react-text](#) · [react-text: 283 Remove Preview /react-text](#) · 23 hrs



[react-text: 303 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 309 Craig Spencer /react-text](#) [react-text: 312 /react-text](#) The Alt-Right is given plenty of air time, and seems to be set on taking over globally. I'll risk appearing hypocritical to take a stand against hate speech.

Richard--how is your branding of "intolerant progressives" differ from the propaganda of the [react-text: 321 ... /react-text](#) [react-text: 324 See More /react-text](#)

[react-text: 329 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 333 Reply /react-text](#) · 1 · 21 hrs · [react-text: 346 Edited /react-text](#)



[react-text: 362 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 368 Bonnie McBryan /react-text](#) [react-text: 371 /react-text](#) Richard Lee I am not so sure you read the article either. When you do read it, you will see the author's point that much of the current "intolerance" in the left is in protest of immoral and unconstitutional actions by our "so called president." As t [react-text: 378 ... /react-text](#) [react-text: 381 See More /react-text](#) [react-text: 386 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 390 Reply /react-text](#) · 3 · 19 hrs · [react-text: 403 Edited /react-text](#)

[react-text: 2168 Hide 60 Replies /react-text](#)



[react-text: 4548 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 4554 Richard Lee /react-text](#) [react-text: 4555 · /react-text](#) [react-text: 4558](#) Friends with [/react-text](#) Robin Callahan [react-text: 4560 and /react-text](#) [react-text: 4563](#) 2 others [/react-text](#) [react-text: 4564 /react-text](#)

You are right, I didn't read the article. I was responding to your quote in the OP that liberals today don't care about tolerance, diversity, or inclusion. That is dead on, they don't (in general in my experience).

I agree we need soul searching. A [react-text: 4577 ... /react-text](#) [react-text: 4580 See More /react-text](#)



[react-text: 4585 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 4589 Reply /react-text](#) · 7 hrs · [react-text: 4597 Edited /react-text](#)



react-text: 4613 Remove /react-text

react-text: 4619 Bonnie McBryan /react-text react-text: 4622 /react-text **react-text: 4626 Richard Lee /react-text** I appreciate your frustrations. Obama's signature on NDAA, even with his expressed reservations, was my personal low point with his administration. I am not familiar with any allegations of assassinations. I hope you read and try to understand the article. I also hope you appreciate the comfort and complacency that liberals lived with under Obama.

react-text: 4632 Like /react-text · react-text: 4636 Reply /react-text · 18 hrs



react-text: 4656 Remove /react-text

react-text: 4662 Richard Lee /react-text react-text: 4663 · /react-text react-text: 4666 Friends with /react-text Robin Callahan react-text: 4668 and /react-text react-text: 4671 2 others /react-text react-text: 4672 /react-text

Bonnie, I did read the article. I see the merit in not "tolerating" bad ideas or practices. Righteous anger is still righteous. But I think liberals today need to eat some righteous crow and take a really uncomfortable long look in a righteous mirror react-text: 4682 ... /react-text **react-text: 4685 See More /react-text**



SA@TheDC - Assassinating the Constitution

YOUTUBE.COM

react-text: 4690 Like /react-text · react-text: 4694 Reply /react-text · react-text: 4698 Remove Preview /react-text · 18 hrs



react-text: 4718 Remove /react-text

react-text: 4724 Richard Lee /react-text react-text: 4725 · /react-text react-text: 4728
Friends with /react-text Robin Callahan react-text: 4730 and /react-text react-text: 4733
2 others /react-text react-text: 4734 /react-text

The ACLU actually sued Obama on behalf of one American father who was suing to get his American son taken off of Obama's Kill List. It went up to the Supreme Court of the United States and the court refused to hear the case and Obama murdered his son.

react-text: 4744 https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=t87ig_gwvOc /react-text



Obama Assassinated Abdulrahman al-Awlaki,...

YOUTUBE.COM

react-text: 4749 Like /react-text · react-text: 4753 Reply /react-text · react-text: 4757
Remove Preview /react-text · 18 hrs



react-text: 4777 Remove /react-text

react-text: 4783 Richard Lee /react-text react-text: 4784 · /react-text react-text: 4787
Friends with /react-text Robin Callahan react-text: 4789 and /react-text react-text: 4792
2 others /react-text react-text: 4793 /react-text

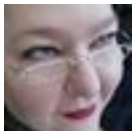
react-text: 4800 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9KtG4n6Ci8w> /react-text



Drone Strikes - Obama Advisor Justifies Killing...

YOUTUBE.COM

[react-text: 4805 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 4809 Reply /react-text](#) · [react-text: 4813 Remove Preview /react-text](#) · 1 · 18 hrs



[react-text: 4838 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 4844 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text](#) [react-text: 4847 /react-text](#) [react-text: 4851 Richard Lee /react-text](#) , I don't think that you have a different point of view from [react-text: 4854 Bonnie McBryan /react-text](#) . You could try to find common ground first, before you blow up her thread.

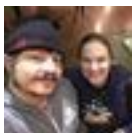
[react-text: 4860 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 4864 Reply /react-text](#) · 18 hrs



[react-text: 4884 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 4890 Bonnie McBryan /react-text](#) [react-text: 4893 /react-text](#) [react-text: 4897 Richard Lee /react-text](#) I will review these -- I'm having trouble streaming from my current location.

[react-text: 4903 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 4907 Reply /react-text](#) · 2 · 18 hrs

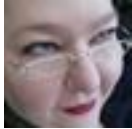


[react-text: 4932 Remove /react-text](#)

react-text: 4938 Richard Lee /react-text react-text: 4939 · /react-text react-text: 4942 Friends with /react-text Robin Callahan react-text: 4944 and /react-text react-text: 4947 2 others /react-text react-text: 4948 /react-text

The common ground is that we are both having a civil discussion about important matters. I think that's good common ground. I wasn't trying to "blow up" her thread, I was trying to make it easy for her to become aware of Obama assassinating Americans using sources from conservative and liberal perspectives.

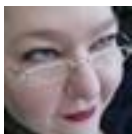
react-text: 4959 Unlike /react-text · react-text: 4963 Reply /react-text · 2 · 18 hrs



react-text: 4988 Remove /react-text

react-text: 4994 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text react-text: 4997 /react-text Okay. **react-text: 5002 Bonnie /react-text** is pretty savvy, but I appreciate your POV.

react-text: 5008 Like /react-text · react-text: 5012 Reply /react-text · 18 hrs



react-text: 5032 Remove /react-text

react-text: 5038 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text react-text: 5041 /react-text I'm a little fragile right now - I apologize.

react-text: 5049 Like /react-text · react-text: 5053 Reply /react-text · 18 hrs



react-text: 2195 Remove /react-text

react-text: 2201 Richard Lee /react-text react-text: 2202 · /react-text react-text: 2205 Friends with /react-text Robin Callahan react-text: 2207 and /react-text react-text: 2210 2 others /react-text react-text: 2211 /react-text

I was just trying to be helpful. Bonnie said she didn't know anything about the assassinations so I was trying to help in dialogue. If I came off rudely that wasn't my intention.

react-text: 2222 Like /react-text · react-text: 2226 Reply /react-text · 1 · 18 hrs



react-text: 2251 Remove /react-text

react-text: 2257 Craig Spencer /react-text react-text: 2260 /react-text What I have a problem with is progressives who seem to feel that joining the smear Hillary campaign is

a good tactic for stopping our country's descent into total fascism. And I don't tell me Obama and Hillary ARE fascists. You are wasting your breath.

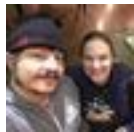
[react-text: 2268 Unlike /react-text](#) · [react-text: 2272 Reply /react-text](#) · 1 · 18 hrs



[react-text: 2297 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 2303 Bonnie McBryan /react-text](#) [react-text: 2306 /react-text](#) [react-text: 2310 Lara /react-text](#) calling me savvy is a nice complement. I appreciate the dialogue from both of you. Lara hang in there -- you're not being overly-sensitive here. I wish I could give you a hug and some encouragement on better employment and housing. Dang!

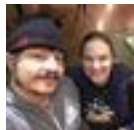
[react-text: 2316 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 2320 Reply /react-text](#) · 1 · 18 hrs



[react-text: 2345 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 2351 Richard Lee /react-text](#) [react-text: 2352 · /react-text](#) [react-text: 2355 Friends with /react-text Robin Callahan](#) [react-text: 2357 and /react-text](#) [react-text: 2360 2 others /react-text](#) [react-text: 2361 /react-text](#)
Craig, how do you define "fascist?"

[react-text: 2372 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 2376 Reply /react-text](#) · 18 hrs



[react-text: 2396 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 2402 Richard Lee /react-text](#) [react-text: 2403 · /react-text](#) [react-text: 2406 Friends with /react-text Robin Callahan](#) [react-text: 2408 and /react-text](#) [react-text: 2411 2 others /react-text](#) [react-text: 2412 /react-text](#)
I would send you a FB friend request Bonnie, but there is no button for some reason. But it's the thought that counts.

[react-text: 2423 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 2427 Reply /react-text](#) · 17 hrs

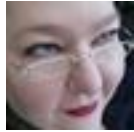


[react-text: 2447 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 2453 Craig Spencer /react-text](#) [react-text: 2456 /react-text](#) Richard Lee--I do not find a "hint of arrogance or incivility" in your comments. But what I do find sounds much like the alt-right line . My experience online has led me to be wary of such

backhand propaganda. The fact that you bad mouth a good citizen like [react-text: 2461 Clarence Moriwaki /react-text](#) should make anyone question your motives.

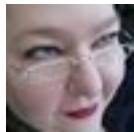
[react-text: 2467 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 2471 Reply /react-text](#) · 17 hrs · [react-text: 2479 Edited /react-text](#)



[react-text: 2495 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 2501 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text](#) [react-text: 2504 /react-text](#) You guys are killing me. You both have more in common with each other, and with [react-text: 2509 Bonnie /react-text](#) , and with [react-text: 2512 Clarence /react-text](#) , for that matter, than any real differences.

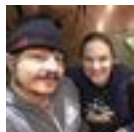
[react-text: 2518 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 2522 Reply /react-text](#) · 17 hrs



[react-text: 2542 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 2548 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text](#) [react-text: 2551 /react-text](#) Ya'll don't even know, or care, that I am homeless as of February 12. This is what a lack of community is.

[react-text: 2559 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 2563 Reply /react-text](#) · 17 hrs



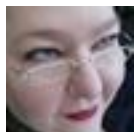
[react-text: 2583 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 2589 Richard Lee /react-text](#) [react-text: 2590 · /react-text](#) [react-text: 2593 Friends with /react-text Robin Callahan](#) [react-text: 2595 and /react-text](#) [react-text: 2598 2 others /react-text](#) [react-text: 2599 /react-text](#)

Craig, I just now saw your question to me. You asked me "how is your branding of "intolerant progressives" differ from the propaganda of the Alt-Right? Both are generalizations that serve only to reduce others to abstractions--to objectify them."

I'm [react-text: 2612 ... /react-text](#) [react-text: 2615 See More /react-text](#)

[react-text: 2620 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 2624 Reply /react-text](#) · 17 hrs



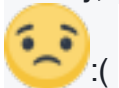
[react-text: 2644 Remove /react-text](#)

react-text: 2650 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text react-text: 2653 /react-text You would get along great if you bothered to meet in person. See my comment above.
react-text: 2661 Like /react-text · react-text: 2665 Reply /react-text · 17 hrs

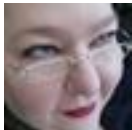


react-text: 2685 Remove /react-text

react-text: 2691 Richard Lee /react-text react-text: 2692 · /react-text react-text: 2695 Friends with /react-text Robin Callahan react-text: 2697 and /react-text react-text: 2700 2 others /react-text react-text: 2701 /react-text
Oh my, **react-text: 2709 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text** ... I'm really sorry to hear that



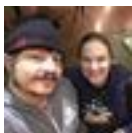
react-text: 2715 Like /react-text · react-text: 2719 Reply /react-text · 17 hrs



react-text: 2739 Remove /react-text

react-text: 2745 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text react-text: 2748 /react-text Yes, it sucks that as a domestic violence survivor and a single mother of a child with a brain tumor that we are facing homelessness. But it isn't important if we don't have a community.

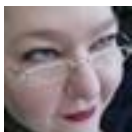
react-text: 2756 Like /react-text · react-text: 2760 Reply /react-text · 17 hrs



react-text: 2780 Remove /react-text

react-text: 2786 Richard Lee /react-text react-text: 2787 · /react-text react-text: 2790 Friends with /react-text Robin Callahan react-text: 2792 and /react-text react-text: 2795 2 others /react-text react-text: 2796 /react-text
I'm always up for meeting in person. I love civil discourse and celebrating diversity with my neighbors.

react-text: 2807 Like /react-text · react-text: 2811 Reply /react-text · 1 · 17 hrs



react-text: 2836 Remove /react-text

react-text: 2842 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text react-text: 2845 /react-text I do too, but that isn't community like I am taking about. Community takes a lot of work.

[react-text: 2853 Unlike /react-text](#) · [react-text: 2857 Reply /react-text](#) · 1 · 17 hrs

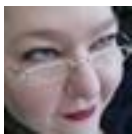


[react-text: 2882 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 2888 Richard Lee /react-text](#) [react-text: 2889 · /react-text](#) [react-text: 2892 Friends with /react-text Robin Callahan](#) [react-text: 2894 and /react-text](#) [react-text: 2897 2 others /react-text](#) [react-text: 2898 /react-text](#)

That is awful...

[react-text: 2909 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 2913 Reply /react-text](#) · 1 · 17 hrs



[react-text: 2938 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 2944 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text](#) [react-text: 2947 /react-text](#) I lead a non-profit writing group that is free, and that comes close. But that only works if people show up.

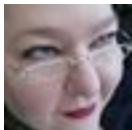
[react-text: 2955 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 2959 Reply /react-text](#) · 17 hrs



[react-text: 2979 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 2985 Craig Spencer /react-text](#) [react-text: 2988 /react-text](#) Sorry to hear of your hardship Lara.

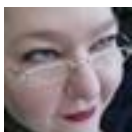
[react-text: 2996 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 3000 Reply /react-text](#) · 1 · 17 hrs



[react-text: 3025 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 3031 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text](#) [react-text: 3034 /react-text](#) I also serve on the Board of Directors for the BHS band. That is also dependant on people showing up, which has been a real struggle.

[react-text: 3042 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 3046 Reply /react-text](#) · 17 hrs



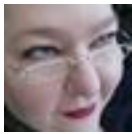
[react-text: 3066 Remove /react-text](#)

react-text: 3072 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text react-text: 3075 /react-text I worked hard to canvass for Bernie Sanders - very few people showed up.
react-text: 3083 Like /react-text · react-text: 3087 Reply /react-text · 17 hrs



react-text: 3107 Remove /react-text

react-text: 3113 Craig Spencer /react-text react-text: 3116 /react-text I'm referring to the racist program championed by your hero, Milo Yiannopoulos.
react-text: 3124 Like /react-text · react-text: 3128 Reply /react-text · 17 hrs



react-text: 3148 Remove /react-text

react-text: 3154 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text react-text: 3157 /react-text Don't be an asshat, react-text: 3162 Craig /react-text .
react-text: 3168 Like /react-text · react-text: 3172 Reply /react-text · 17 hrs



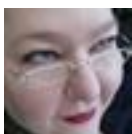
react-text: 3192 Remove /react-text

react-text: 3198 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text react-text: 3201 /react-text You have to use rhetoric, not name-calling.
react-text: 3209 Like /react-text · react-text: 3213 Reply /react-text · 17 hrs



react-text: 3233 Remove /react-text

react-text: 3239 Richard Lee /react-text react-text: 3240 · /react-text react-text: 3243 Friends with /react-text Robin Callahan react-text: 3245 and /react-text react-text: 3248 2 others /react-text react-text: 3249 /react-text
Milo isn't my hero although I like some things he says. Can you cite the "racist program" he champions?
react-text: 3260 Like /react-text · react-text: 3264 Reply /react-text · 17 hrs



react-text: 3284 Remove /react-text

react-text: 3290 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text react-text: 3293 /react-text Did calling you an asshat convince you of anything?

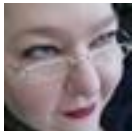
react-text: 3301 Like /react-text · react-text: 3305 Reply /react-text · 17 hrs



react-text: 3325 Remove /react-text

react-text: 3331 Craig Spencer /react-text react-text: 3334 /react-text Who did I call names?

react-text: 3342 Like /react-text · react-text: 3346 Reply /react-text · 17 hrs · react-text: 3354 Edited /react-text



react-text: 3370 Remove /react-text

react-text: 3376 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text react-text: 3379 /react-text I'm done. Good grief, we're all toast.

react-text: 3387 Like /react-text · react-text: 3391 Reply /react-text · 17 hrs



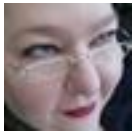
react-text: 3411 Remove /react-text

react-text: 3417 Richard Lee /react-text react-text: 3418 · /react-text react-text: 3421 Friends with /react-text Robin Callahan react-text: 3423 and /react-text react-text: 3426 2 others /react-text react-text: 3427 /react-text

We are definitely in a tough spot. You are right that Americans are more alike than they know. Like twins.

And those twins are ugly.

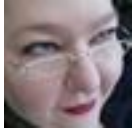
react-text: 3441 Like /react-text · react-text: 3445 Reply /react-text · 1 · 17 hrs



react-text: 3470 Remove /react-text

react-text: 3476 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text react-text: 3479 /react-text **react-text: 3483 Craig /react-text** , I apologize. You didn't call anyone names. I was irritated because you didn't read the article.

react-text: 3489 Like /react-text · react-text: 3493 Reply /react-text · 17 hrs



[react-text: 3513 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 3519 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text](#) [react-text: 3522 /react-text](#) I feel like you jump in to stir the pot.

[react-text: 3530 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 3534 Reply /react-text](#) · 17 hrs

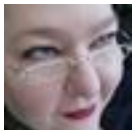


[react-text: 3554 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 3560 Clarence Moriwaki /react-text](#) [react-text: 3563 /react-text](#) I don't know what this thread is about, but despite my best efforts and countless hours of patiently both on-line and private messaging with Richard Lee, he has trolled, harassed, disrespected and bullied me in the mold of James M. Olsen and John Alpaugh for several months with his relentless hijacking of my personal FB page, the Bainbridge Island Japanese American Exclusion Memorial Association page and my own private messages.

After I explained to him that I was insulted and offended by both his comments and obsessive self-righteous hijacking of my personal and community FB wall and pages, I finally blocked him.

[react-text: 3578 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 3582 Reply /react-text](#) · 17 hrs



[react-text: 3602 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 3608 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text](#) [react-text: 3611 /react-text](#) [react-text: 3615 Clarence /react-text](#) , I think that he has a legitimate beef with the establishment DNC. I also believe that it was extremely inappropriate and unfair to attack you in the way that he did. You both have legitimate concerns. Perhaps this conversation would be better in person. I would be happy to referee.

[react-text: 3621 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 3625 Reply /react-text](#) · 17 hrs



[react-text: 3645 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 3651 Clarence Moriwaki /react-text](#) [react-text: 3654 /react-text](#) Richard Lee is only the third person out of my more than two thousand FB friends that I have severed and blocked.

Just this weekend, despite my personal messaging to please respect me and stop cut-and-paste posting onto my wall, like a school yard bully he kept it up, and I was finally forced to tell him I was done.

Within minutes he anonymously texted me, posing as a reporter with the GoDaddy domain " [react-text: 5074 ClarenceMoriwakiBainbridgelsland.com /react-text](#) ", threatening me with his blog site in my name.

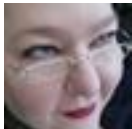
[react-text: 3672 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 3676 Reply /react-text](#) · 17 hrs



[react-text: 3696 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 3702 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text](#) [react-text: 3705 /react-text](#) I have refereed week long sessions with the NNSA, the DOE, and Sandia National Laboratories at the Vice President level.

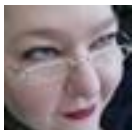
[react-text: 3713 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 3717 Reply /react-text](#) · 17 hrs



[react-text: 3737 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 3743 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text](#) [react-text: 3746 /react-text](#) I don't think that blocking people is always the best idea, if you want to reach out to the community.

[react-text: 3754 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 3758 Reply /react-text](#) · 17 hrs



[react-text: 3778 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 3784 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text](#) [react-text: 3787 /react-text](#) Your worst critics are giving you valuable information.

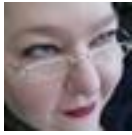
[react-text: 3795 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 3799 Reply /react-text](#) · 16 hrs



[react-text: 3819 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 3825 Craig Spencer /react-text](#) [react-text: 3828 /react-text](#) Some people are not what they seem. I encountered this all through the election. A troll's purpose is to sow discord and falsehoods.

[react-text: 3836 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 3840 Reply /react-text](#) · 16 hrs



[react-text: 3860 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 3866 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text](#) [react-text: 3869 /react-text](#) I don't believe that your adversary, in this instance, is a troll.

[react-text: 3877 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 3881 Reply /react-text](#) · 16 hrs



[react-text: 3901 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 3907 Clarence Moriwaki /react-text](#) [react-text: 3910 /react-text](#) [react-text: 3914 Lara /react-text](#) , I am blind in this discussion since I can't see but I suspect that Richard Lee's comments in which he has likley trolled, dominated and hijacked this "conversation" , much like his demonstrated M.O. with me.

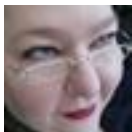
[react-text: 3920 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 3924 Reply /react-text](#) · 3 · 16 hrs



[react-text: 3949 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 3955 Craig Spencer /react-text](#) [react-text: 3958 /react-text](#) I, for one, greatly appreciate your good efforts on the memorial [react-text: 3963 Clarence Moriwaki /react-text](#)

[react-text: 3968 Unlike /react-text](#) · [react-text: 3972 Reply /react-text](#) · 4 · 16 hrs



[react-text: 3997 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 4003 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text](#) [react-text: 4006 /react-text](#) This certainly complicates conversation, and I would not ask you to re-think the Facebook block. Ya'll could message me, however, and we could meet up for a decent cup of coffee. I think that would be a worthwhile thing to do.

[react-text: 4014 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 4018 Reply /react-text](#) · 16 hrs



[react-text: 4038 Remove /react-text](#)

react-text: 4044 Clarence Moriwaki /react-text react-text: 4047 /react-text BTW, I had dinner tonight with FB friend who followed Richard Lee's posts and as a intellectual rights and civil rights attorney she offered her Pro Bono representation to protect me from personal defamation and harassment. It's that serious.

react-text: 4055 Unlike /react-text · react-text: 4059 Reply /react-text · 4 · 16 hrs



react-text: 4084 Remove /react-text

react-text: 4090 Emily Groff /react-text react-text: 4091 · /react-text react-text: 4094 Friends with /react-text Lora Jansson react-text: 4096 and /react-text react-text: 4099 13 others /react-text react-text: 4100 /react-text

You've hit the nail right on the head, Clarence. An interesting conversation about "Whither Lefties" very quickly became all about Richard. He's the one who brought you up, and linked to the Exclusion Memorial page.

Who knows? Richard may or may not have interesting and valuable things to say, but he's behaving himself badly. Clarence has every right to cut ties. This is what the block function was invented for.

react-text: 4114 Like /react-text · react-text: 4118 Reply /react-text · 3 · 16 hrs · react-text: 4131 Edited /react-text



react-text: 4147 Remove /react-text

react-text: 4153 Emily Groff /react-text react-text: 4154 · /react-text react-text: 4157 Friends with /react-text Lora Jansson react-text: 4159 and /react-text react-text: 4162 13 others /react-text react-text: 4163 /react-text

Can't help but notice we stopped hearing from Richard once it was clear that Clarence had joined the convo.

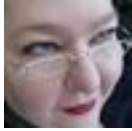
react-text: 4174 Like /react-text · react-text: 4178 Reply /react-text · 2 · 16 hrs



react-text: 4203 Remove /react-text

react-text: 4209 Craig Spencer /react-text react-text: 4212 /react-text He's conspicuously absent.

react-text: 4220 Like /react-text · react-text: 4224 Reply /react-text · 1 · 16 hrs



[react-text: 4249 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 4255 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text](#) [react-text: 4258 /react-text](#) That isn't, necessarily, a good thing. If we shut off conversation that we don't agree with, we aren't having a conversation. You won a small battle, but lost the war.

[react-text: 4266 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 4270 Reply /react-text](#) · 15 hrs



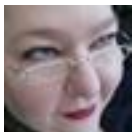
[react-text: 4290 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 4296 Emily Groff /react-text](#) [react-text: 4297 · /react-text](#) [react-text: 4300 Friends with /react-text Lora Jansson react-text: 4302 and /react-text react-text: 4305 13 others /react-text react-text: 4306 /react-text](#)

No, he was shut out because he was behaving badly. People can politely disagree and learn from one another. Once harassment and trolling start, there's no end, point, or benefit to it because it's a game, not a conversation.

And that's on Richard, not any of us. If he wants to be heard, he can conduct himself like someone who wants to be heard.

[react-text: 4320 Unlike /react-text](#) · [react-text: 4324 Reply /react-text](#) · 3 · 15 hrs



[react-text: 4349 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 4355 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text](#) [react-text: 4358 /react-text](#) Disagreement and poor behavior? I agree. But did he have some legitimate grievances? I guess we won't know, because that conversation was terminated.

[react-text: 4366 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 4370 Reply /react-text](#) · 15 hrs



[react-text: 4390 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 4396 Craig Spencer /react-text](#) [react-text: 4399 /react-text](#) It's pointless to converse with trolls. They suck you in with their phony civilized erudition.

[react-text: 4407 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 4411 Reply /react-text](#) · 1 · 15 hrs · [react-text: 4424 Edited /react-text](#)



[react-text: 4440 Remove](#) /react-text

react-text: 4446 Emily Groff /react-text [react-text: 4447](#) · /react-text [react-text: 4450](#)
Friends with /react-text [Lora Jansson react-text: 4452](#) and /react-text [react-text: 4455](#) 13
others /react-text [react-text: 4456](#) /react-text

You can't save every troll, or salvage every drop of truth inside them. If a troll needs to engage in productive conversation, he should first stop trolling.

[react-text: 4467 Like](#) /react-text · [react-text: 4471 Reply](#) /react-text · 2 · 15 hrs



[react-text: 4496 Remove](#) /react-text

react-text: 4502 Richard Lee /react-text [react-text: 4503](#) · /react-text [react-text: 4506](#)
Friends with /react-text [Robin Callahan react-text: 4508](#) and /react-text [react-text: 4511](#)
2 others /react-text [react-text: 4512](#) /react-text

I responded to Clarence and his friends down below.

[react-text: 4523 Like](#) /react-text · [react-text: 4527 Reply](#) /react-text · 7 hrs



[react-text: 2149 Write a reply...](#) /react-text



react-text: 439 Remove /react-text

react-text: 445 BryAnn Bingham /react-text react-text: 446 · /react-text react-text: 450
8 mutual friends /react-text
Divide / Conquer

You've been served. Wise up!

react-text: 464 Like /react-text · react-text: 468 Reply /react-text · 15 hrs



react-text: 488 Remove /react-text

react-text: 494 Clarence Moriwaki /react-text react-text: 497 /react-text I was off line
and just saw the previous comments before going to bed. Perhaps I'll add some
thoughts in the morning.

react-text: 505 Like /react-text · react-text: 509 Reply /react-text · 13 hrs



react-text: 5186 Remove /react-text

react-text: 5192 Bonnie McBryan /react-text react-text: 5195 /react-text Thanks
Clarence. I've been off line too and am amazed at the direction this conversation took.
Thanks for your observations.

react-text: 5203 Like /react-text · react-text: 5207 Reply /react-text · 13 hrs



react-text: 5166 Write a reply... /react-text



react-text: 546 Remove /react-text

react-text: 552 **Richard Lee** /react-text react-text: 553 · /react-text react-text: 557 3 mutual friends /react-text

My conspicuous absence is because I went to bed.

I see the conversation has gotten interesting. Bonnie, I am not sure why the direction of this thread is surprising to you. The OP was about intolerant liberals and that is what my contributions have react-text: 570 ... /react-text [react-text: 573 See More](#) /react-text

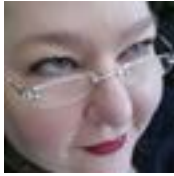


react-text: 578 Like /react-text · react-text: 582 Reply /react-text · 7 hrs · react-text: 590 Edited /react-text



react-text: 606 Remove /react-text

react-text: 612 **Drew Gosselin** /react-text react-text: 615 /react-text great read react-text: 623 Unlike /react-text · react-text: 627 Reply /react-text · 1 · 7 hrs



[react-text: 652 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 658 Lara O'Neal Jones /react-text](#) [react-text: 661 /react-text](#) [react-text: 665 Richard /react-text](#) , I don't believe that targeting a particular person like this on Facebook is helpful. If you disagree with positions that [react-text: 668 Clarence /react-text](#) has taken, you can find a better way to have a conversation or agree to disagree. Please try and focus on positive action.

[react-text: 674 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 678 Reply /react-text](#) · 1 · 5 hrs



[react-text: 704 Richard Lee replied /react-text](#) · [react-text: 707 5 Replies /react-text](#) · 4 hrs

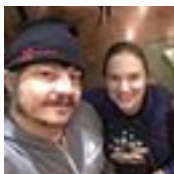


[react-text: 723 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 729 Clarence Moriwaki /react-text](#) [react-text: 732 /react-text](#) Since I have blocked Richard Lee and apparently he has followed suit, I can't read his posts, but I suspect that you're all getting a taste of how he has trolled and harassed me for several months.

Richard is exhausting. He was posting, messaging and [react-text: 742 ... /react-text](#) [react-text: 745 See More /react-text](#)

[react-text: 750 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 754 Reply /react-text](#) · 2 · 3 hrs · [react-text: 767 Edited /react-text](#)



[react-text: 783 Remove /react-text](#)


[react-text: 789 Richard Lee /react-text](#) [react-text: 790 · /react-text](#) [react-text: 794 3 mutual friends /react-text](#)


No, I did not block Clarence. That is incorrect.


What Clarence does not understand is that his "party" analogy, in order to be accurate, must include Clarence inviting somebody over to his place for a party and a discussion


of politics and then Clare react-text: 807 ... /react-text react-text: 810 See More /react-text


Like · Reply · Remove Preview · 2 · 1 hr · Edited


 **Clarence Moriwaki** Really **Richard Lee**, a third trolling comment? Posting around midnight? Please go back to our private message and my comments.
Like · Reply · 30 mins

 **Clarence Moriwaki** For the record **Richard Lee**, note once again you did not comment about my post or add to the conversation, but knee-jerk inserted your one-issue topic. This is the definition of trolling and bullying. You are a guest on my page. Respect being a guest at my party.
Like · Reply · 23 mins · Edited

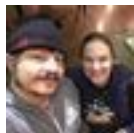
 **Richard Lee** **Clarence Moriwaki** posting around midnight? That post was an hour ago and it's almost 7:30AM here.
Like · Reply · 22 mins

 **Richard Lee** A view based on facts that you do not agree with, **Clarence Moriwaki**, is not trolling or harassment. It is a celebration of diversity and a conversation. In this case, it's not even a difference of opinion for the most part, which we can disagree with, i... See More
Like · Reply · 22 mins

 **Richard Lee** Thank you **Kevin Hicks** and **Bob Garrison** for liking my comment. I am glad that we can have a civil conversation about important matters.
Like · Reply · 1 min

 **Bob Garrison** Nice to see similar views,
Unlike · Reply · 1 · Just now

react-text: 815 Like /react-text · react-text: 819 Reply /react-text · 2 hrs · react-text: 827 Edited /react-text



react-text: 5308 Remove /react-text

react-text: 5314 **Richard Lee** /react-text react-text: 5315 · /react-text react-text: 5318 Friends with /react-text **Robin Callahan** react-text: 5320 and /react-text react-text: 5323 2 others /react-text react-text: 5324 /react-text

BTW, Clarence's friend Bob defriended me after I made one response to him on his FB wall. He had posted a video of a baseball game where some Muslims did not stand up

during the national anthem and he said or insinuated that they were less American as
react-text: 5334 ... /react-text react-text: 5337 See More /react-text
react-text: 5342 Like /react-text · react-text: 5346 Reply /react-text · 2 hrs



react-text: 5288 Write a reply... /react-text



react-text: 860 Remove /react-text

react-text: 866 Richard Lee /react-text react-text: 867 · /react-text react-text: 871 3 mutual friends /react-text

I'm outside on the street, in Clarence's analogy, after Clarence put his hand over my mouth and threw me out. So I'm out on the public street now in front of his house talking to some of his guests (our mutual neighbors) as they leave his house, some react-text: 881 ... /react-text [react-text: 884 See More /react-text](#)

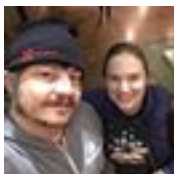
[react-text: 889 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 893 Reply /react-text](#) · 2 hrs · [react-text: 901 Edited /react-text](#)



react-text: 917 Remove /react-text

react-text: 923 Craig Spencer /react-text react-text: 926 /react-text Trolls come in various forms. Some outwardly hostile and insulting, some as articulate and polite. But since this polite facade only conceals their true motives, there is little point in engaging them respectfully. During the election, I found racis react-text: 933 ... /react-text [react-text: 936 See More /react-text](#)

[react-text: 941 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 945 Reply /react-text](#) · 1 hr · [react-text: 953 Edited /react-text](#)



react-text: 969 Remove /react-text

react-text: 975 Richard Lee /react-text react-text: 976 · /react-text react-text: 980 3 mutual friends /react-text

So after insulting me despite my polite and civil responses, Craig Spencer has decided to block me too. Like a high school lunch table, this is how important issues are discussed?

Is it possible that rather than me being a "polite troll" who isn't paid, yet still fits the role, that I might actually just be a polite person who is concerned about these issues?

People who have a differing view are not trolls, bullies, harassing you, or any of that. They are people with a differing view. If them sharing their reasoned argument makes you feel insecure, perhaps it's because your values or your argument are flawed and need work?

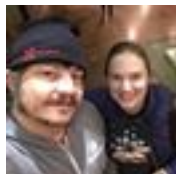
[react-text: 1001 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 1005 Reply /react-text](#) · 2 hrs



[react-text: 1025 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 1031 Bonnie McBryan /react-text](#) [react-text: 1034 /react-text](#) Richard I disagree with you on so many levels. However there is only one thing that I want you to listen to and try to understand. This is my page and my thread. I will delete it shortly. Here is my message to you: focusing your frustration and energy on [react-text: 5234 Clarence Moriwaki /react-text](#) , [react-text: 5237 Craig Spencer /react-text](#) or even me (if it comes to that) is counterproductive and a bit unhealthy. You cannot hold any one of us responsible for the actions taken by a former President -- especially in light of the reservations that President expressed in signing a bill into law. That is past. It's done. No amount of writing or personal conversation will change that. Please redirect your inquisitive mind, your research skills and your writing toward the current President and his administration. Finally, because you have personalized this conversation and others I request that you steer clear of future comments on my page as well as my posts. Peace out.

[react-text: 1049 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 1053 Reply /react-text](#) · 21 mins · [react-text: 1061 Edited /react-text](#)



[react-text: 1202 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 1208 Richard Lee /react-text](#) [react-text: 1211 /react-text](#) I disagree with your anti-speech sentiment, and I understand that like Clarence and Craig you would rather censor and shun viewpoints that you disagree with. I hope that at some point you can celebrate diversity and seek to be the tolerant liberal that your article in the OP says is not what liberals are about. While I agree that is the case as has been demonstrated in this thread, I think it should be the case. Those liberal values are good values. But they need to be practiced, otherwise they're not values, they're just words.

[react-text: 1226 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 1230 Reply /react-text](#) · 19 mins



[react-text: 1249 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 1255 Bonnie McBryan /react-text](#) [react-text: 1258 /react-text](#) Thank you Richard. I am really concerned about your statement that you are outside [react-text: 1263 Clarence Moriwaki /react-text](#)'s house and talking to his guests and mutual neighbors. I assume that is rhetorical; if not it sounds a bit threatening. I appreciate your respect.

[react-text: 1269 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 1273 Reply /react-text](#) · 14 mins



[react-text: 1293 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 1299 Richard Lee /react-text](#) [react-text: 1302 /react-text](#) [react-text: 1306 Bonnie McBryan /react-text](#) Now that is just silly.

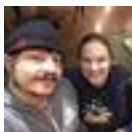
[react-text: 1312 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 1316 Reply /react-text](#) · 14 mins



[react-text: 1394 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 1400 Bonnie McBryan /react-text](#) [react-text: 1403 /react-text](#) [react-text: 1407 Richard Lee /react-text](#) Thank you -- and you see how easy it is for one to misunderstand a reference or misinterpret your actual intentions.

[react-text: 1413 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 1417 Reply /react-text](#) · 9 mins



[react-text: 5088 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 5094 Richard Lee /react-text](#) [react-text: 5097 /react-text](#) By the way, Senator Levin said Obama expressly demanded that language in the bill. Not only that, but when Chris Hedges sued Obama over this law...and after Judge Katherine Forest ruled it likely unconstitutional and put a stay on the power of the government to round up Americans without charge or trial....Obama could have had his DOJ not appeal it if he really had reservations.

Instead they appealed it and got a higher court to strike that down so that the law is in effect concerning Americans citizens.

This idea that Obama had "reservations" about a bill that he signed into law (despite having veto power, which is in the Constitution for a reason) is just a rationalization.

Obama had no reservations. He did this. With the support of his loyal followers.

[react-text: 5112 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 5116 Reply /react-text](#) · 7 mins



[react-text: 5369 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 5375 Richard Lee /react-text](#) [react-text: 5378 /react-text](#) [react-text: 5382](#)

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=BghjWDxy6lE> /react-text

[react-text: 5387 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 5391 Reply /react-text](#) · 2 mins



[react-text: 5410 Remove /react-text](#)

[react-text: 5416 Richard Lee /react-text](#) [react-text: 5419 /react-text](#) The Supreme Court refused to hear this case and so we became, in Hedges' words, "a military dictatorship" under Obama.

Let It Not Happen Again.

[react-text: 5430 Like /react-text](#) · [react-text: 5434 Reply /react-text](#) · Just now

Date : 2/24/17 8:40:12 PM
From : "Cameron Lewis"
From : "Cameron Lewis" clewis@bainbridgewa.gov
To : "Bonnie McBryan" bonnie@theeagleharborinn.com
Subject : RE: Richard Rynearson
Attachment : image001.jpg;

Of course! And thank you for all of your help ☺



Cameron Lewis

Police Officer

BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

625 Winslow Way E
Bainbridge Island, WA 98110
206.780.4672 (office) 206.496.8559 (mobile)

NOTICE: This communication and any attachments may contain privileged or otherwise confidential information. If you are not the intended recipient or believe that you may have received this communication in error, please reply to the sender indicating that fact and delete the copy you received without printing, copying, retransmitting, disseminating, or otherwise using the information. WORK PRODUCT ONLY - NOT FOR DISCLOSURE. Thank you.

From: Bonnie McBryan [mailto:bonnie@theeagleharborinn.com]
Sent: Friday, February 24, 2017 12:39 PM
To: Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov>
Subject: Re: Richard Rynearson

Hello Officer Lewis

Attached is the pdf of my personal messaging exchange with Clarence.

Thanks for looking out for all of us!

Bonnie

On Feb 24, 2017, at 9:51 AM, Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov> wrote:

Hi Bonnie,

It's Cameron again. Would you happen to have any time to meet up today? I just have some questions regarding the dispute between Richard Lee Rynearson and Moriwaki.

I'm also available at (509)860-8363.

Thanks!

-Officer C. Lewis

<image001.jpg>

Cameron Lewis

Police Officer

BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

625 Winslow Way E
Bainbridge Island, WA 98110
206.780.4672 (office) 206.496.8559 (mobile)

Hello and thanks for the friendship.

I am out of the country and not able to see everything that is appearing on my thread. I can see Richard Lee's long speech from this morning. I plan to delete the thread this afternoon but wanted to wait for your comments. I don't know him at all --and just reviewed his FB page. He is on the attack but I can't figure out why. Meanwhile watching the demos vote -- painful.



react-text: 212 Wow....well, since I have blocked Richard and apparently he followed suit, I can't read his posts, but after months I can guess what he is up to. /react-text

react-text: 216 Just a note of caution. As I was simultaneously PM with him asking - pleading - to simply respect my request and stop posting, he started posting more and more at an accelerated rate to the point of being like wack-a-mole cartoon ridiculous...and honestly, rather scary. /react-text

react-text: 220 Aghsin, I can't see what Richard is doing or saying, but you're apparently witnessing his obsessive and self-righteous hijacking and trolling. /react-text

react-text: 224 He is exhausting. I do appreciate your reaching out and deleting his comments, but do be careful, you may be the next target of his bullying harassment. /react-text

react-text: 228 Thank you Bonnie. /react-text  react-text: 230 /react-text

Thanks Clarence. I've learned to be cautious after being targeted as well. He is exhausting and says he has nothing else to do all day but speak out on the Internet. I declined his friend request a long time ago and won't engage much further. Thank you for taking the time to respond to me.

FEB 7TH, 2:06PM

I just posted my response and am allowing time for it to be read -- then I will delete the thread. Thanks for your additions. Richard announced that he is outside your house. You might unblock him to take a screen shot -- and consider calling the police.

Richard Lee

Richard Lee · 3 mutual friends

I'm outside on the street, in Clarence's analogy, after Clarence put his hand over my mouth and threw me out. So I'm out on the public street now in front of his house talking to some of his guests (our mutual neighbors) as they leave his house, some of which appreciated my comments. Clarence has gotten the word out now and is rallying his friends. What should be a matter of principle is a matter of party (which is a theme here). It's not about what is right, it's about who you know and power and affiliation. Gang mentality and a tribal mindset, the exact opposite of what our nation needs.

But there are assumptions with Clarence's model of the situation. And I am going to demonstrate the flaws of some of those assumptions with my civil discourse. The conversation must continue.

Like · Reply · 1 hr · Edited



Breathtaking. I hope that he is speaking metaphorically.

He just confirmed that he is.

I confronted him on it.

Still advise you to get a screen shot of the entire conversation -- let me know if you want me to delay on deleting it.



Would you do that for me?

I'm shopping.

I'll try. Give me your email so I can send it to you later.



clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com

FEB 14TH, 2:30PM



react-text: 104 Hi Bonnie - Check this out. I think Richard Lee is Rick Ryneearson, or vice versa. /react-text <https://www.facebook.com/WingedRyno/videos/10153639333235149/>

react-text: 11 Play /react-text

react-text: 32 Unmute /react-text

react-text: 43 HD /react-text

react-text: 48 Captions /react-text
react-text: 51 More Settings /react-text

react-text: 57 Additional Visual Settings /react-text

Rick Ryneearson added a new video.

I gave my pre-show narration of the importance of Allegiance, and used language that was sure to fit those around me. Notice the guy with the pony tail at the end. A couple behind us asked me to repeat what I'd said, and we had a good discussion. They seemed to agree with my sentiments, but you never know in polite society because they rarely say what they mean.

Rick Ryneearson

FEB 14TH, 9:52PM

Wow how did you figure that out?

FEB 15TH, 8:57AM



It didn't take that long, he (they) have a join page. Look up Rick Ryneearson on FB and scroll. It's him.

I also went to the B.I. Police yesterday and they're concerned. I am going to seek a restraining order. I mentioned you and Lara Jones, and they may be contacting you for your take on Richard Lee, I mean Rick Ryneearson.

Chat Conversation End

react-empty: 1

react-text: 9 Type a message...

Date : 4/19/17 10:41:10 PM

From : "Alexander Savojni"

From : "Alexander Savojni" alexander@rhodeslegalgroup.com

To : "'Scott Weiss'" sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov

Subject : RE: Rynearson FB postings

Attachment : image001.jpg;

When I click on your link, it goes to "WWIII Japanese American Internment" facebook page. The upper left corner tells me the group is closed and only members can see the posts. Due to this, I am unable to see the posts you are referring to. Are you able to provide a direct link which leads to a post open to the public?

Thanks.

Alexander Savojni

Attorney at Law

[Rhodes Legal Group, PLLC](#)

From: Scott Weiss [mailto:sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov]

Sent: Wednesday, April 19, 2017 3:33 PM

To: alexander@rhodeslegalgroup.com

Subject: Rynearson FB postings

Good afternoon,

Per our discussion, here is a link to the posting that was brought to my attention: https://www.facebook.com/groups/WorldWar3Internment/?ref=br_tf I searched "Richard lee" postings and found the ones that Mr. Moriwaki is talking about. They appear to be older postings from Feb. 21st, Feb. 5th, etc.

Regards,
Scott Weiss



BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

Scott Weiss, Detective Sergeant

www.bainbridgewa.gov

www.facebook.com/citybainbridgeisland/

ORI: WA0180700

206.842.5211 (Office) 206.780.4681 (Desk) 206.780.8596 (Fax)

625 Winslow Way E., Bainbridge Island, WA 98110

Date : 4/19/17 11:09:47 PM

From : "Scott Weiss"

From : "Scott Weiss" sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov

To : "Alexander Savojni" alexander@rhodeslegalgroup.com

Subject : RE: Ryneearson FB postings

Attachment : Moriwaki.pdf;image001.jpg;

Ahh, I think you are right. You have to be a member to see the postings. There isn't a direct link that would bypass being able to view the group postings without being approved by an administrator. I attached a scan of an example of one of the postings. I believe there are a couple others on that particular FB group.



BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

Scott Weiss, Detective Sergeant

www.bainbridgewa.gov

www.facebook.com/citybainbridgeisland/

ORI: WA0180700

206.842.5211 (Office) 206.780.4681 (Desk) 206.780.8596 (Fax)

625 Winslow Way E., Bainbridge Island, WA 98110

From: Alexander Savojni [<mailto:alexander@rhodeslegalgroup.com>]

Sent: Wednesday, April 19, 2017 3:41 PM

To: Scott Weiss <sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov>

Subject: RE: Ryneearson FB postings

When I click on your link, it goes to "WWII Japanese American Internment" facebook page. The upper left corner tells me the group is closed and only members can see the posts. Due to this, I am unable to see the posts you are referring to. Are you able to provide a direct link which leads to a post open to the public?

Thanks.

Alexander Savojni

Attorney at Law

[Rhodes Legal Group, PLLC](#)

From: Scott Weiss [<mailto:sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov>]

Sent: Wednesday, April 19, 2017 3:33 PM

To: alexander@rhodeslegalgroup.com

Subject: Ryneearson FB postings

Good afternoon,

Per our discussion, here is a link to the posting that was brought to my attention: https://www.facebook.com/groups/WorldWar3Internment/?ref=br_tf I searched "Richard lee" postings and found the ones that Mr. Moriwaki is talking about. They appear to be older postings from Feb. 21st, Feb. 5th, etc.

Regards,
Scott Weiss



BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

Scott Weiss, Detective Sergeant

www.bainbridgewa.gov

www.facebook.com/citybainbridgeisland/

ORI: WA0180700

206.842.5211 (Office) 206.780.4681 (Desk) 206.780.8596 (Fax)

625 Winslow Way E., Bainbridge Island, WA 98110

News Feed

Messenger

SHORTCUTS

- WWII Japanese Am... ***
- Bainbridge Island - M...
- Bainbridge Islanders ... 1
- Bainbridge Islanders 20+

EXPLORE

- Events 2
- Groups
- Pages
- Friend Lists
- Fundraisers
- Pokes
- On This Day
- See More...

CREATE

Ad · Page · Group · Event · Fundraiser



Richard Lee

February 22

Sadly, the JACL of Seattle is censoring posts on their Facebook page. Clarence Moriawaki and Densho and Jan Hopkins all do the same, no matter how politely offered the differing opinion is. The partisan political control of such an important discussion in the Seattle area is authoritarian-tight, kind of like "taking questions" at a Densho event. Now we're seeing Facebook quietly make posts hidden to the public, no doubt as part of the campaign of censorship and the demonization of those who offer critical points in this discussion. Will keep all updated, adjust, adapt, and advance.



Like Comment

2

View 1 more comment

Japanese American Citizens League - Seattle

Richard Lee

February 22

Like Comment

Write a comment...

Suggested Groups

Real AMERICANS And The World United Against Trump... 27,289 members

See All

Japanese American Citizens League - Seattle

@SeattleJACL

Home

About

Photos

Email Signup

Likes

Events

Videos

Posts

Create a Page

Richard Lee The weight of the political power of Tom Ikeda is too much for JACL's commitment to free speech and discourse? If personal criticism is not appreciated, then we cannot criticize FDR or Jay Inslee or President Obama (which is what Tom Ikeda and Clarence Moriawaki like). No criticism. So that they are not held accountable for their shameful support of politicians who literally have made it legal to happen again. Remember when Tom Ikeda asked his followers to call a newspaper and have them request the newspaper only publish views Tom Ikeda agreed with?

That political influence by folks like Tom Ikeda and Clarence Moriawaki is stifling the movement and is destined to bring back the camps. Please have the courage to resist Tom Ikeda and others who work for the camps to return, JACL.

Like · Reply · Just now

Richard Lee <https://www.facebook.com/photo.php?fbid=245081489270513&set=706787912804221&type=1&theater>

CLARENCE MORIOWAKI CLAIMS "LET IT NOT HAPPEN AGAIN"...

facebook.com/245081489270513

OGAMA

EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR OF THE JACL FOR DISSEMINATING AND DETENTION

Date : 4/20/17 5:03:23 PM
From : "Alexander Takos"
From : "Alexander Takos" atakos@co.kitsap.wa.us
To : "Scott Weiss" sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov
Subject : RE: Rynearson FB postings
Attachment : image001.jpg;
Detective Sergeant Weiss,

I am going to look into it and get back to you.

Thanks,

-Alex

Alexander C. Takos
Deputy Prosecuting Attorney
Kitsap County Prosecuting Attorney's Office
atakos@co.kitsap.wa.us
Phone: (360) 337-5680
Fax: (360) 337-4949

The information contained in this e-mail message may be privileged, confidential and protected from disclosure. If you are not the intended recipient, any dissemination, distribution or copying is strictly prohibited. If you have received this e-mail in error, please notify us by return e-mail and delete it from your computer. Thank you.

From: Scott Weiss
Sent: Thursday, April 20, 2017 8:54 AM
To: Alexander Takos <atakos@co.kitsap.wa.us>
Subject: FW: Rynearson FB postings

Good morning,
Mr. Moriwaki obtained a temporary order of protection against Mr. Rynearson, it is Bainbridge Municipal No # 12-17. My question is... the judge ordered that the respondent "remove public webpages/Facebook page with petitioner's name." The petitioner still has postings on a Facebook page that is set to private. In other words, you have to "join" the group and be allowed by the administrator (petitioner) to access the Facebook page. I called the court but the clerks could not clarify what the judge meant when she issued this particular portion of the order.

What do you think?



BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT
Scott Weiss, Detective Sergeant
www.bainbridgewa.gov
www.facebook.com/citybainbridgeisland/
ORI: WA0180700
206.842.5211 (Office) 206.780.4681 (Desk) 206.730.9026 (Mobile) 206.780.8596 (Fax)
625 Winslow Way E., Bainbridge Island, WA 98110

From: Alexander Savojni [<mailto:alexander@rhodeslegalgroup.com>]
Sent: Thursday, April 20, 2017 8:38 AM
To: Scott Weiss <sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov>
Subject: RE: Rynearson FB postings

It is my reading of the TPO that Mr. Rynearson was ordered to remove usage of Mr. Moriwaki's name from public web/facebook pages. As the WWII page is set to private, it seems to be in compliance with the order. I am unaware of a way to monitor the webpage (as Mr. Moriwaki is doing) without being a member. If you know of some type of backdoor for the general public to access it which my client and I are unaware of, I can instruct my client to try to close said backdoor.

Thanks.

Alexander Savojni
Attorney at Law
[Rhodes Legal Group, PLLC](http://RhodesLegalGroup.PLLC)

From: Scott Weiss [<mailto:sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov>]

Sent: Wednesday, April 19, 2017 4:10 PM
To: Alexander Savojni <alexander@rhodeslegalgroup.com>
Subject: RE: Ryneerson FB postings

Ahh, I think you are right. You have to be a member to see the postings. There isn't a direct link that would bypass being able to view the group postings without being approved by an administrator. I attached a scan of an example of one of the postings. I believe there are a couple others on that particular FB group.



BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

Scott Weiss, Detective Sergeant

www.bainbridgewa.gov

www.facebook.com/citybainbridgeisland/

ORI: WA0180700

206.842.5211 (Office) 206.780.4681 (Desk) 206.780.8596 (Fax)

625 Winslow Way E., Bainbridge Island, WA 98110

From: Alexander Savojni [<mailto:alexander@rhodeslegalgroup.com>]
Sent: Wednesday, April 19, 2017 3:41 PM
To: Scott Weiss <sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov>
Subject: RE: Ryneerson FB postings

When I click on your link, it goes to "WWIII Japanese American Internment" facebook page. The upper left corner tells me the group is closed and only members can see the posts. Due to this, I am unable to see the posts you are referring to. Are you able to provide a direct link which leads to a post open to the public?

Thanks.

Alexander Savojni
Attorney at Law
[Rhodes Legal Group, PLLC](#)

From: Scott Weiss [<mailto:sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov>]
Sent: Wednesday, April 19, 2017 3:33 PM
To: alexander@rhodeslegalgroup.com
Subject: Ryneerson FB postings

Good afternoon,

Per our discussion, here is a link to the posting that was brought to my attention: https://www.facebook.com/groups/WorldWar3Internment/?ref=br_tf I searched "Richard lee" postings and found the ones that Mr. Moriwaki is talking about. They appear to be older postings from Feb. 21st, Feb. 5th, etc.

Regards,
Scott Weiss



BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

Scott Weiss, Detective Sergeant

www.bainbridgewa.gov

www.facebook.com/citybainbridgeisland/

ORI: WA0180700

206.842.5211 (Office) 206.780.4681 (Desk) 206.780.8596 (Fax)

625 Winslow Way E., Bainbridge Island, WA 98110

Date : 4/20/17 3:38:05 PM
From : "Alexander Savojni"
From : "Alexander Savojni" alexander@rhodeslegalgroup.com
To : "'Scott Weiss'" sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov
Subject : RE: Ryneerson FB postings
Attachment : image001.jpg;

It is my reading of the TPO that Mr. Ryneerson was ordered to remove usage of Mr. Moriwaki's name from public web/facebook pages. As the WWII page is set to private, it seems to be in compliance with the order. I am unaware of a way to monitor the webpage (as Mr. Moriwaki is doing) without being a member. If you know of some type of backdoor for the general public to access it which my client and I are unaware of, I can instruct my client to try to close said backdoor.

Thanks.

Alexander Savojni
Attorney at Law
[Rhodes Legal Group, PLLC](#)

From: Scott Weiss [mailto:sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov]
Sent: Wednesday, April 19, 2017 4:10 PM
To: Alexander Savojni <alexander@rhodeslegalgroup.com>
Subject: RE: Ryneerson FB postings

Ahh, I think you are right. You have to be a member to see the postings. There isn't a direct link that would bypass being able to view the group postings without being approved by an administrator. I attached a scan of an example of one of the postings. I believe there are a couple others on that particular FB group.



BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT
Scott Weiss, Detective Sergeant
www.bainbridgewa.gov
www.facebook.com/citybainbridgeisland/
ORI: WA0180700
206.842.5211 (Office) 206.780.4681 (Desk) 206.780.8596 (Fax)
625 Winslow Way E., Bainbridge Island, WA 98110

From: Alexander Savojni [mailto:alexander@rhodeslegalgroup.com]
Sent: Wednesday, April 19, 2017 3:41 PM
To: Scott Weiss <sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov>
Subject: RE: Ryneerson FB postings

When I click on your link, it goes to "WWII Japanese American Internment" facebook page. The upper left corner tells me the group is closed and only members can see the posts. Due to this, I am unable to see the posts you are referring to. Are you able to provide a direct link which leads to a post open to the public?

Thanks.

Alexander Savojni
Attorney at Law
[Rhodes Legal Group, PLLC](#)

From: Scott Weiss [mailto:sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov]
Sent: Wednesday, April 19, 2017 3:33 PM
To: alexander@rhodeslegalgroup.com
Subject: Ryneerson FB postings

Good afternoon,

Per our discussion, here is a link to the posting that was brought to my attention: https://www.facebook.com/groups/WorldWar3Internment/?ref=br_tf I searched "Richard lee" postings and found the ones that Mr. Moriwaki is talking about. They appear to be older postings from Feb. 21st, Feb. 5th, etc.

Regards,
Scott Weiss



BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

Scott Weiss, Detective Sergeant

www.bainbridgewa.gov

www.facebook.com/citybainbridgeisland/

ORI: WA0180700

206.842.5211 (Office) 206.780.4681 (Desk) 206.780.8596 (Fax)

625 Winslow Way E., Bainbridge Island, WA 98110

Received! Thanks. Were these posted to your wall, the memorial wall, or his own wall and who deleted them?



Police Officer
BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT
625 Winslow Way E
Bainbridge Island, WA 98110
206.780.4672 (office) 206.496.8559 (mobile)

NOTICE: This communication and any attachments may contain privileged or otherwise confidential information. If you are not the intended recipient or believe that you may have received this communication in error, please reply to the sender indicating that fact and delete the copy you received without printing, copying, retransmitting, disseminating, or otherwise using the information. WORK PRODUCT ONLY - NOT FOR DISCLOSURE. Thank you.

From: Clarence Moriwaki [mailto:clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com]
Sent: Tuesday, February 21, 2017 10:07 PM
To: Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov>
Subject: Some deleted messages fro Richard Lee/Rick Ryneason

Note the February 4th thread where he posted six messages in less than one hour.

From: "Facebook" <notification+yrsq4b4x@facebookmail.com>
Subject: Richard Lee mentioned you on Facebook
Date: January 25, 2017 at 5:57:56 AM PST
To: Clarence Moriwaki <clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com>
Reply-To: Reply to Comment
e+e0l6g5uk000000mhjtx002cuwi80lbb0000000000000000000000003e153@reply.facebook.com



Richard Lee
January 25 at 5:57am

Clarence Moriwaki, are you familiar by chance?

This message was sent to clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com. If you don't want to receive these emails from Facebook in the future, please [unsubscribe](#).
Facebook, Inc., Attention: Community Support, 1 Hacker Way, Menlo Park, CA 94025



Facebook

[Richard Lee](#) mentioned you in [a comment](#).



Richard Lee

January 27 at 11:32am

Any updates Clarence Moriwiki? Surely this is something you'd be interested in right?

[View on Facebook](#)

This message was sent to clarencemoriwiki@gmail.com. If you don't want to receive these emails from Facebook in the future, please [unsubscribe](#).
Facebook, Inc., Attention: Community Support, 1 Hacker Way, Menlo Park, CA 94025



Facebook

[Richard Lee](#) mentioned you in [a comment](#).



Richard Lee

January 29 at 9:27am

Clarence Moriwiki, I think my comment got deleted from your wall even though it's the same question I've asked over the past several days with no reply from you. Perhaps it was unintentional on your part? Since I think it's an incredibly important question given current events, and because I believe you claim to celebrate diversity, I'll offer my question again. In short, there is a law directly blocking Trump's ability to throw our Muslim neighbors into camps here in Washington State and you are not publicly supporting it and you are deleting comments from others raising awareness about this proposed law. Can you explain why? I am wondering why you haven't supported or gotten the word out about SB5176 despite it being sponsored by your friend in our Congress and despite it making it unlawful for Washington officials (like Governor Jay Inslee) and law enforcement to assist with any Trump efforts to throw our neighbors into military prison camps without charge or trial (as SPD cooperated with the FBI in the 1940s). You (and Tom Ikeda of Densho) don't appear to support this legislation for some reason, at least not publicly and I'm curious why that is. Because you have declined to clarify this for me, I find myself theorizing why it might be that you don't support this law and why you delete comments that raise awareness about it. Is it perhaps because this unlawful law (that presidents can use our military to throw American citizens into military prison camps without charge or trial indefinitely) was lobbied for and signed into law by President Obama, who you are a huge fan of (ie, part of the FB group "I Love Waking Up Every Morning Knowing Obama is Our President"), and so you don't want to block legislation from him? Or is it perhaps because Governor Jay Inslee (who you worked for according to your LinkedIn profile) as a Congressman voted for this law that gives presidents the unlawful power to have our military arrest Americans without charge or trial and throw them into military prison camps (like FDR did)—a law from Inslee and Obama that prompted the executive director of the ACLU to state, "President Obama's action today is a blight on on his legacy because he will forever be known as the president who signed indefinite detention without charge or trial into law..." Is it perhaps because you don't want to disagree with Mr. Inslee or President Obama that you don't get the word out about this Washington State law currently going through our wickets, that would help block Mr. Inslee and President Obama's unlawful legislation that turns "Never Again" into "Coming Soon?" I am having a tough time understanding your silence on this very important and local issue (especially when you post about your concern for Muslim Americans) and for days now you have refused to answer my questions about this and now you have even deleted an appropriate and relevant comment about real action that can be done to protect our Muslim American neighbors. Why? Again, there is a law directly blocking Trump's ability to throw our Muslim neighbors into camps here in Washington State and you are not publicly supporting it and you are deleting comments from others asking you why that is. Can you explain? Thanks for any civil discourse and celebration of diversity you can

offer. <https://www.aclu.org/news/president-obama-signs-indefinite-detention-bill-law>

[View on Facebook](#)

This message was sent to clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com. If you don't want to receive these emails from Facebook in the future, please [unsubscribe](#).
Facebook, Inc., Attention: Community Support, 1 Hacker Way, Menlo Park, CA 94025



[Facebook](#)

[Richard Lee](#) mentioned you in [a comment](#).



[Richard Lee](#)

February 4 at 7:22am

A view based on facts that you do not agree with, Clarence Moriwaki, is not trolling or harassment. It is a celebration of diversity and a conversation. In this case, it's not even a difference of opinion for the most part, which we can disagree with, it's mostly fact with one opinion offered. Fact: Obama signed "Coming Soon!" into law. Fact: Inslee voted for that same bill that Obama signed into law. Fact: You publicly support both of them. Opinion: Politicians who violate the constitution are not good spokespeople for shaming others about the constitution. I hope that you will be able to see that people who share facts and an opinion you do not agree with (in this case that those who violate the constitution are not optimum when it comes to shaming others for the same) is part of a conversation and that just because somebody is different than you, Clarence Moriwaki, doesn't make them a "troll" or somebody who "harasses" or a "threat" or a "subversive." Let's celebrate diversity, Clarence.

[View on Facebook](#)

This message was sent to clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com. If you don't want to receive these emails from Facebook in the future, please [unsubscribe](#).
Facebook, Inc., Attention: Community Support, 1 Hacker Way, Menlo Park, CA 94025



[Facebook](#)

[Richard Lee](#) mentioned you in [a comment](#).



[Richard Lee](#)

February 4 at 7:23am

Clarence Moriwaki posting around midnight? That post was an hour ago and it's almost 7:30AM here.

[View on Facebook](#)

This message was sent to clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com. If you don't want to receive these emails from Facebook in the future, please [unsubscribe](#).
Facebook, Inc., Attention: Community Support, 1 Hacker Way, Menlo Park, CA 94025



[Richard Lee](#) mentioned you in [a comment](#).



[Richard Lee](#)

February 4 at 7:31am

Thank you Bob Garrison for liking my comment. Clarence Moriwaki is telling me that I am somehow ruining his "party" conversation here by sharing a differing viewpoint. He claims that I am bullying and harassing him and that I am a bit of a sociopath for sharing my view on his wall as I have done. I desperately hope that he will come to realize that people who are different from us are not a threat and are not bad. Conversation and a celebration of diversity is a good thing that makes us all better. I hope I can convince him.

[View on Facebook](#)

This message was sent to clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com. If you don't want to receive these emails from Facebook in the future, please [unsubscribe](#).
Facebook, Inc., Attention: Community Support, 1 Hacker Way, Menlo Park, CA 94025



[Richard Lee](#) mentioned you in [a comment](#).



[Richard Lee](#)

February 4 at 7:58am

Clarence Moriwaki, why are you deleting all my comments to include comments that were liked by your friends Kevin Hicks and Bob Garrison? Why do you demand that your friends only post views that you agree with? Do you not celebrate diversity?

[View on Facebook](#)

This message was sent to clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com. If you don't want to receive these emails from Facebook in the future, please [unsubscribe](#).
Facebook, Inc., Attention: Community Support, 1 Hacker Way, Menlo Park, CA 94025



[Richard Lee](#) mentioned you in [a comment](#).



[Richard Lee](#)

February 4 at 8:00am

I think I understand why only one viewpoint might be discussed on this page. I hope Clarence Moriwaki will find that difference is not something to be scared of and that people who differ from us should not be demonized and shunned.

[View on Facebook](#)

This message was sent to clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com. If you don't want to receive these emails from Facebook in the future, please [unsubscribe](#).
Facebook, Inc., Attention: Community Support, 1 Hacker Way, Menlo Park, CA 94025



[Facebook](#)

[Richard Lee](#) mentioned you in [a comment](#).



[Richard Lee](#)

February 4 at 8:14am

Bob Garrison I hear that frequently about Clarence Moriwaki from people who don't agree with his politics. These are tough times for all of us regardless of our politics and life isn't a cake walk. I hope that Clarence Moriwaki does not demonize me and realizes that I am VERY invested in making sure Never Again. I hope that we can have a civil conversation rather than censoring and trying to control truth as we know it. We have to have the security to truly celebrate diversity, and if our deeply held beliefs are not being challenged...we are likely not truly celebrating difference. I am hoping that Clarence and I become friends as many people respect him. He has given me strong reason to believe that he is not interested in that due to my beliefs and my expressed opinions. I can understand how frustrating life is. I've been there. It's not easy. But any solution to our frustrations is going to come from conversation and being challenged and working together, I think.

[View on Facebook](#)

This message was sent to clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com. If you don't want to receive these emails from Facebook in the future, please [unsubscribe](#).
Facebook, Inc., Attention: Community Support, 1 Hacker Way, Menlo Park, CA 94025

Date : 2/24/17 8:48:03 PM
From : "Clarence Moriwaki"
From : "Clarence Moriwaki" clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com
To : "Cameron Lewis" clewis@bainbridgewa.gov
Subject : Re: Some deleted messages fro Richard Lee/Rick Ryneanson

I sent several emails after that one which shows all of the screen grabs from the page. The creation of the page was February 6th, the day after I blocked him on February 5th.

I'm blocked so I can't see it, but the posts and language are nearly identical, if not exact, cut-and-paste stuff from his own pages - Ryneanson and Lee - as well as his Facebook page WWII Japanese American Internment. Note the about section narrative. <https://www.facebook.com/groups/WorldWar3Internment/>

On Feb 24, 2017, at 10:36 AM, Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov> wrote:

The photo you sent me from William M Bauer only shows William's comments. I am reviewing the new facebook page now.

How can you confirm that Ryneanson created the page?

<image001.jpg>

Cameron Lewis

Police Officer

BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

625 Winslow Way E

Bainbridge Island, WA 98110

206.780.4672 (office) 206.496.8559 (mobile)

NOTICE: This communication and any attachments may contain privileged or otherwise confidential information. If you are not the intended recipient or believe that you may have received this communication in error, please reply to the sender indicating that fact and delete the copy you received without printing, copying, retransmitting, disseminating, or otherwise using the information. WORK PRODUCT ONLY - NOT FOR DISCLOSURE. Thank you.

From: Clarence Moriwaki [<mailto:clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com>]
Sent: Friday, February 24, 2017 10:33 AM
To: Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov>
Subject: Re: Some deleted messages fro Richard Lee/Rick Ryneanson

He has just created a Facebook page called "Clarence Moriwaki of Bainbridge Island"

On Feb 24, 2017, at 9:58 AM, Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov> wrote:

Received! Thanks. Were these posted to your wall, the memorial wall, or his own wall and who deleted them?

<image001.jpg>

Cameron Lewis

Police Officer

BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

625 Winslow Way E

Bainbridge Island, WA 98110

206.780.4672 (office) 206.496.8559 (mobile)

NOTICE: This communication and any attachments may contain privileged or otherwise confidential information. If you are not the intended recipient or believe that you may have received this communication in error, please reply to the sender indicating that fact and delete the copy you received without printing, copying, retransmitting, disseminating, or otherwise using the information. WORK PRODUCT ONLY - NOT FOR DISCLOSURE. Thank you.

From: Clarence Moriwaki [<mailto:clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com>]
Sent: Tuesday, February 21, 2017 10:07 PM
To: Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov>
Subject: Some deleted messages fro Richard Lee/Rick Ryneanson

Note the February 4th thread where he posted six messages in less than one hour.

Begin forwarded message:

From: "Facebook" <notification+yrsq4b4x@facebookmail.com>
Subject: Richard Lee mentioned you on Facebook
Date: January 25, 2017 at 5:57:56 AM PST
To: Clarence Moriwaki <clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com>
Reply-To: Reply to Comment <[e+0l6q5uk000000mhjty002cuwj80lbb000000000000000000000003e153@reply.facebook.com](mailto:e+0l6q5uk000000mhjty002cuwj80lbb00000000000000000000003e153@reply.facebook.com)>



[Richard Lee](#) mentioned you in [a comment](#).



Richard Lee

January 25 at 5:57am

Clarence Moriwaki, are you familiar by chance?

View on
Facebook

Date : 2/24/17 6:29:30 PM
From : "Clarence Moriwaki"
From : "Clarence Moriwaki" clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com
To : "Cameron Lewis" clewis@bainbridgewa.gov
Subject : Re: Some deleted messages fro Richard Lee/Rick Rynearson
These messages were posted to my wall and I removed them. However, since he tagged me, as you can see they were forwarded to my email.

I just got a notice from a friend that Richard Lee/Rick Rynearson was defaming me this morning on another Facebook page. I am getting the screen shots from Bill and will forward them to you.



William Monie Bauer mentioned you in a comment.



William Monie Bauer

February 24 at 8:20am

Clarence is a long time acquaintance, and hopefully without being presumptuous, friend of mine. Although I too strongly oppose NDAA, and strongly oppose those in this district and state that voted for this horrendous bill, I do not feel that Clarence's well known political convictions are relevant here. He has not to date sought to make this a partisan issue. If he did, it does not paint the Democrat Party in a very good light anyways. In our community, we all serve and come together with vastly different points of views. Clarence is one of the most steadfast, accepting, generous, welcoming, and hardworking volunteers in the community I know! I find targeting him to be very troublesome! You and I can agree that NDAA is an awful bill. We can be upset with Inslee, Kilmer, Murray, and Cantwell's as well as nearly 90% of both parties support for it, and its reauthorization of indefinite detentions without habeas corpus provisions, but if we are going to come together as a community to build a needed memorial, excluding everyone who is a Democrat or Republican is a horrible way to start. I would submit, that a much better approach is to work with other supporters in this project to show that such use of arbitrary government power is an always "clear and present" danger.

[View on Facebook](#)

This message was sent to clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com. If you don't want to receive these emails from Facebook in the future, please [unsubscribe](#).
Facebook, Inc., Attention: Community Support, 1 Hacker Way, Menlo Park, CA 94025

On Feb 24, 2017, at 9:58 AM, Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov> wrote:

Received! Thanks. Were these posted to your wall, the memorial wall, or his own wall and who deleted them?

<image001.jpg>

Cameron Lewis

Police Officer

BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

625 Winslow Way E

Bainbridge Island, WA 98110

206.780.4672 (office) 206.496.8559 (mobile)

NOTICE: This communication and any attachments may contain privileged or otherwise confidential information. If you are not the intended recipient or believe that you may have received this communication in error, please reply to the sender indicating that fact and delete the copy you received without printing, copying, retransmitting, disseminating, or otherwise using the information.
WORK PRODUCT ONLY - NOT FOR DISCLOSURE. Thank you.

From: Clarence Moriwaki [<mailto:clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com>]

Sent: Tuesday, February 21, 2017 10:07 PM

To: Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov>

Subject: Some deleted messages fro Richard Lee/Rick Rynearson

Note the February 4th thread where he posted six messages in less than one hour.

Begin forwarded message:

From: "Facebook" <notification+yrsq4b4x@facebookmail.com>

Subject: Richard Lee mentioned you on Facebook

Date: January 25, 2017 at 5:57:56 AM PST

To: Clarence Moriwaki <clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com>

Reply-To: Reply to Comment <e+016q5uk000000mhjby002cuwj80lbb00000000000000000000003e153@reply.facebook.com>



[Richard Lee](#) mentioned you in [a comment](#).



Richard Lee

January 25 at 5:57am

Clarence Moriwaki, are you familiar by chance?

[View on Facebook](#)

This message was sent to clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com. If you don't want to receive these emails from Facebook in the future, please [unsubscribe](#).
Facebook, Inc., Attention: Community Support, 1 Hacker Way, Menlo Park, CA 94025

Date : 2/24/17 6:36:13 PM
From : "Cameron Lewis"
From : "Cameron Lewis" clewis@bainbridgewa.gov
To : "Clarence Moriwaki" clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com
Subject : RE: Some deleted messages fro Richard Lee/Rick Ryneerson
Attachment : image001.jpg;

The photo you sent me from William M Bauer only shows William's comments. I am reviewing the new facebook page now.

How can you confirm that Ryneerson created the page?



Cameron Lewis

Police Officer

BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

625 Winslow Way E
Bainbridge Island, WA 98110
206.780.4672 (office) 206.496.8559 (mobile)

NOTICE: This communication and any attachments may contain privileged or otherwise confidential information. If you are not the intended recipient or believe that you may have received this communication in error, please reply to the sender indicating that fact and delete the copy you received without printing, copying, retransmitting, disseminating, or otherwise using the information. WORK PRODUCT ONLY - NOT FOR DISCLOSURE. Thank you.

From: Clarence Moriwaki [mailto:clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com]
Sent: Friday, February 24, 2017 10:33 AM
To: Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov>
Subject: Re: Some deleted messages fro Richard Lee/Rick Ryneerson

He has just created a Facebook page called "Clarence Moriwaki of Bainbridge Island"

On Feb 24, 2017, at 9:58 AM, Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov> wrote:

Received! Thanks. Were these posted to your wall, the memorial wall, or his own wall and who deleted them?

<image001.jpg>

Cameron Lewis

Police Officer

BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

625 Winslow Way E
Bainbridge Island, WA 98110
206.780.4672 (office) 206.496.8559 (mobile)

NOTICE: This communication and any attachments may contain privileged or otherwise confidential information. If you are not the intended recipient or believe that you may have received this communication in error, please reply to the sender indicating that fact and delete the copy you received without printing, copying, retransmitting, disseminating, or otherwise using the information. WORK PRODUCT ONLY - NOT FOR DISCLOSURE. Thank you.

From: Clarence Moriwaki [mailto:clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com]
Sent: Tuesday, February 21, 2017 10:07 PM
To: Cameron Lewis <clewis@bainbridgewa.gov>
Subject: Some deleted messages fro Richard Lee/Rick Ryneerson

Note the February 4th thread where he posted six messages in less than one hour.

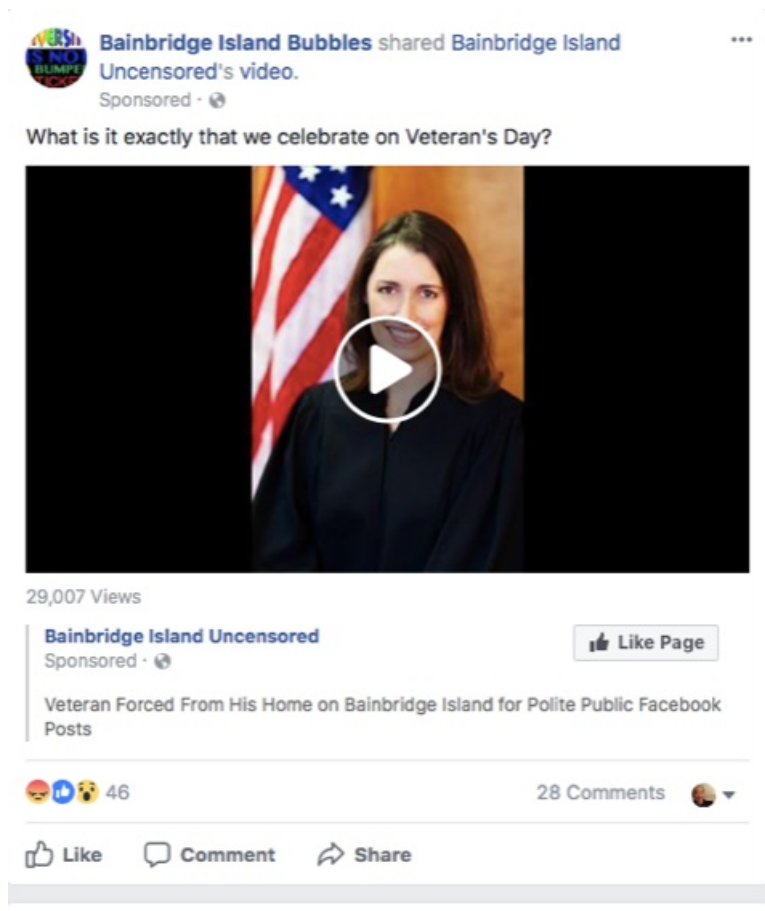
Begin forwarded message:

Date : 11/13/17 12:49:46 AM
From : "Clarence Moriwaki"
From : "Clarence Moriwaki" clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com
To : "Scott Weiss" sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov
Subject : Re: Stalking case
Attachment : Screen Shot 2017-11-12 at 12.43.45 PM.png;
Hi Scott,

Just an FYI: My cyberstalker Richard Lee Rynearson is attacking BIMC Judge McCulloch with a paid ad video on Facebook. I've sent her a link and of course she's a publicly elected judicial official, but keeping an eye out might be advisable.

Clarence Moriwaki

[https://www.facebook.com/Bluncensored/videos/251669422029007/?hc_ref=ARQFezw8CnvlKTG7dv7HVHpazK8L6boWRjNrRzHDO7-5KC6tHVqRDTMBnG0EdNUB7_o&ft\[tn\]=FC-R-R&ft\[qid\]=6487631282513114499&ft\[mf_story_key\]=4385204769909857541&ft\[is_sponsored\]=1&ft\[ei\]=Al@d08b9d99df230ccb8a3016d419c78b96&ft\[top_level_post_id\]=301655877003948&ft\[page_id\]=102062310296640&ft\[fbfeed_location\]=1&ft\[insertion_position\]=31&ft\[ordinal_position\]=36.5&__md__=1](https://www.facebook.com/Bluncensored/videos/251669422029007/?hc_ref=ARQFezw8CnvlKTG7dv7HVHpazK8L6boWRjNrRzHDO7-5KC6tHVqRDTMBnG0EdNUB7_o&ft[tn]=FC-R-R&ft[qid]=6487631282513114499&ft[mf_story_key]=4385204769909857541&ft[is_sponsored]=1&ft[ei]=Al@d08b9d99df230ccb8a3016d419c78b96&ft[top_level_post_id]=301655877003948&ft[page_id]=102062310296640&ft[fbfeed_location]=1&ft[insertion_position]=31&ft[ordinal_position]=36.5&__md__=1)



On Aug 3, 2017, at 9:56 AM, Scott Weiss <sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov> wrote:

Good morning,
I learned from the prosecutor's office this morning that the stalking case report is still in an "under review" status. Mr. Takos is out of the office until Monday, so I was not able to get an ETA for them to get a decision. That is what I found out anyway.... Take care & talk to you later----Scott

<image001.jpg>
BAINBRIDGE ISLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT
Scott Weiss, Detective Sergeant
www.bainbridgewa.gov
www.facebook.com/citybainbridgeisland/
ORI: WA0180700

Date : 4/19/17 11:35:19 PM

From : "Clarence Moriwaki"

From : "Clarence Moriwaki" clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com

To : "Scott Weiss" sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov

Subject : Rick Ryneerson III has returned to Bainbridge Island - Just now posted on Facebook

Attachment : Screen Shot 2017-04-19 at 4.33.47PM.png;



Richard Lee

Add Friend Message ...

Timeline About Friends 1 Mutual Photos More ▾

DO YOU KNOW RICHARD?

To see what he shares with friends, [send him a friend request.](#)

Add Friend

1 Mutual Friend

Intro

See a hint of arrogance or incivility? please publicly correct me, I'm flawed & need your discourse.

Married to Hyland Hunt



Richard Lee Just now · 🌐

Feels like it has been forever since I have spent a night in my home on Bainbridge Island. But I have had the opportunity to explore well beyond Kitsap county over the past month or so and I have been amazed at just how much wildlife we've seen in the eastern part of the State. I suppose it's a good thing we haven't seen a bear or a cougar given all the hiking we've done in the woods. If I'm not mistaken, a cougar can take a deer and run up a tree with it. Amazing.

Like Comment Share

Date : 3/14/17 4:48:26 PM

From : "Clarence Moriwaki"

From : "Clarence Moriwaki" clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com

To : "Cameron Lewis" clewis@bainbridgewa.gov

Subject : Rynearson video: "Spy Car Protects Against Unscrupulous Cops"

I don't know if you saw this, but a note of caution to anyone who may approach Rynearson:

"Cop Block" video of Rynearson showing off his gadget-laden car which, among other things he claims has bullet-proof glass and electrified door handles.

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=VoWTd8TaeU>

Date : 4/19/17 9:31:53 PM

From : "Clarence Moriwaki"


From : "Clarence Moriwaki" clarencemoriwaki@gmail.com

To : "Scott Weiss" sweiss@bainbridgewa.gov

Subject : Second set of evidence

Attachment : Evidence Page 8.docx;Evidence Page 9.docx;Evidence Page 10.docx;Evidence Page 11.docx;Evidence Page 12.docx;

“Tony Carr’s latest John Q. Public blog post” Flying Squadron.com web blog, March 16, 2014

discus
Gray Beard
●●●●●

Supreme User
+ 303
545 posts
Gender: Male
Location: KTIK

Posted March 16, 2014 (edited)

Looks like PYB just got banned from John Q. Public's pages. Seems to be a trend item for him...

Quote: "After the posting of some inappropriate comments, a handful of complaints, and a failed remediation campaign, I've banned Rick Ryneerson from posting here. This is just to reassure those of you who had concerns.


It takes an awful lot to get banned from anything I'm administering. I promise you it wasn't done lightly in this case."

<https://www.facebook.com/jqpublic>

Edited March 16, 2014 by **discus**

2

“Service Culture, You’re Doing It Wrong” John Q. Public web blog site, October 22, 2014

**John Q. Public** Mod → ratabuse · 2 years ago


What guy are you talking about? Do you even know one of his eleven anonymous handles? He's been banned for awhile, so no one has "outed" anyone. Are you simple?

Two people banned about 1.1 million visitors and this is what you guys want to talk about?

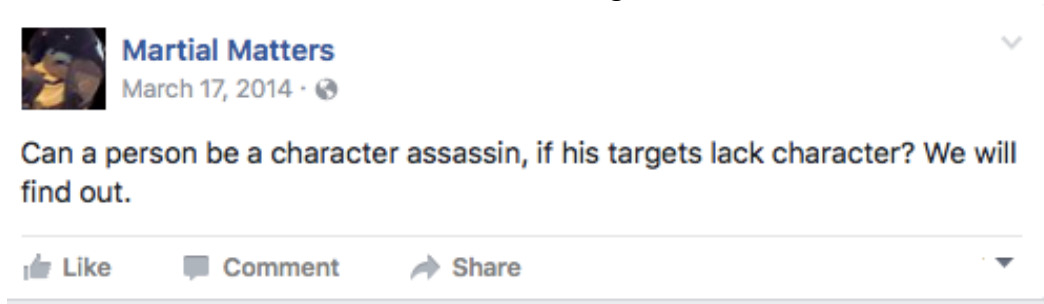
John Q. Public Facebook page, March 5, 2015 at 6:59 a.m.

**Kevin Madden** Kind of ironic that he was/is banned from this site. Doesn't make him any less right here, by the way. It's pretty jacked up that they ruled against him.
Like · Reply · 1 · March 5, 2015 at 5:25am

View previous replies

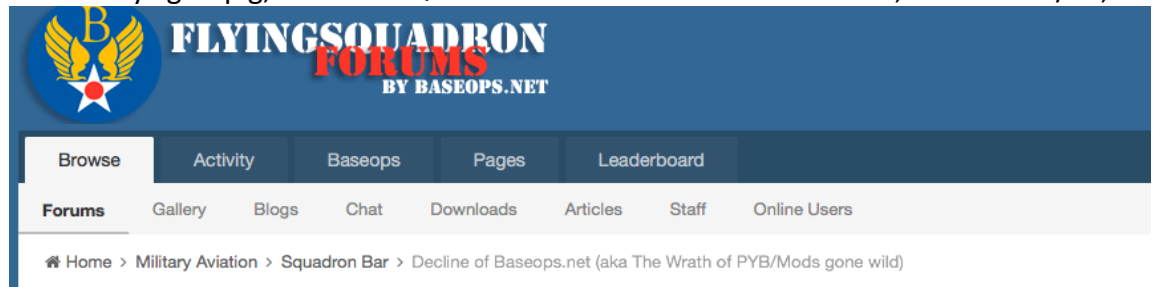
**John Q. Public** ^this kind of conduct that you describe here is why I don't associate with the guy anymore. He's incapable of reasonable disagreement and attacks on personal grounds constantly, almost always without fact and in the most caustic terms possible.
Like · Reply · 1 · March 5, 2015 at 6:59am

“Martial Matters” Facebook Page, March 17, 2014



“Decline of Baseops.net (a.k.a. The Wrath of PYB/Mods gone wild)

Comment by “gearpig,” FLYING SQUADRON FORUMS BY BASEOPS.NET, October 24/26, 2014



gearpig
Gray Beard
●●●●



Supreme User
+ 1,764
1,656 posts

Posted October 24, 2014 (edited)

I've also been here over ten years and seen thousands of registered users, tens of thousands of posts and tens of millions of views.. We've had only a few bad apples and only one turd won't flush. Those aren't bad numbers. I don't mind playing the villain and indulging one lonely person's Internet superhero fantasy. It's fascinating and I'd like to post more if I hadn't left for a trip this weekend. Oh well. I was hoping for 10k views by Monday. We'll see.

Edited October 25, 2014 by gearpig



gearpig
Gray Beard
●●●●




Supreme User
+ 1,764
1,656 posts

Posted October 26, 2014

Wise words, Red, and valuable advice to almost everyone. Unfortunately, I think in this case, it goes a little beyond merely being a jackass or a simple lack of humility. No amount of reason can right the defect in his mind. This is a bona fide mental illness readily identifiable by virtually everyone but himself. He's used the exact same tactics of creating sock puppets at other forums and remains undaunted by the fact that virtually everyone immediately figures it out and gives the same reaction. When people fail to agree with him and appreciate the person he is in his own mind, they become the enemy. His hateful fantasy of omnipotence is a direct result of narcissism met by a peer group that will not tolerate his delusions of grandeur. He's now wearing the title "Jesus" proudly and brags about it in his manifesto/blog. Wow. Can anyone think of a name of a person who also had an extreme case of Narcissistic Personality Disorder and so profusely wrote about perceived personal injustices? No, not Hitler. Think BMW.

Narcissists are incapable of humility which is why, by all accounts, he's never been able to function in a social setting. He's a full grown man sitting alone churning out "meme" pictures on a daily basis like the kids at 4chan. He's manipulating who knows how many alternate logins on several forums, many of which he's been banned from. He's been frantically searching my post history. I've watched him do it in a fruitless effort to find something to dredge up from years ago. I don't even have to do anything except watch the frustration and meltdown unfold in conversations with himself. Awesome and frightening. To those he's calling out by name, keep checking your six.

Samples of Ryneearson's angry, on-line vitriol – Page One
Commenting as WingedRyno after being banned from "PhantomPilots.Com – Standard Propaganda Website,"
PickYourBattles.Net, Friday, December 18, 2015



WingedRyno

Joined: Monday
Messages: 55
Likes Received: 74

LuvMyTJ said: ↑


*Lets keep these post a little more on topic. No more made up scenarios, etc.
Facts about registration directly related to flying your Phantom (if you have one) or nothing at all.*

I've been civil in this conversation and on this forum and I've provided added value. That fact that I have more likes than posts probably also demonstrates that others think my civil posts have been value added. But you have just deleted a value added and on topic post that you personally, and perhaps those who own this commercial forum, did not like despite their value. I could tell that you and other forum admin were just itching to do that. Now you have. And your private message to me saying that you're really curious about what Phantom I fly makes it clear, not that your previous posts didn't already do that, that you want to find a "he's not one of us" reason to get rid of an effective viewpoint that you don't like. So let me dispense with civility just as you have done. You sure as fuck don't deserve it.

You have repeatedly shown that you're a fascist who wants to censor points of view that do not fit in with your particular anti-American viewpoint. This forum is private, so no big deal, I have no right to speech here. You're free to treat it as such, while your little NYC fascist heart works to deny private property rights of others (your private business can be regulated and MUST sell to these people because they are public, yada yada). At any rate, I'm also free to not dabble in a "discussion forum" that actually serves to push a certain agenda, which is known as "propaganda," as this forum has proven that it does even in the short time that I have posted here. This forum is a PROPAGANDA site. It's not a discussion forum. So deuces...

LuvMyTJ, this is the point where I express a hearty, fuck you. You're an un-American cunt and while you will ban me for these comments, it doesn't matter, because any forum that has you as a moderator censoring content is no place I want to spend my time in. I'm out of this shit hole. I recommend others also find another forum that is moderated not by Al Qaida, ISIS, Kim Jong Un, LuvMyTJ, or any other free speech denying ideological bast.

"Martial Matters" Facebook page, July 5, 2016




Martial Matters
July 5, 2016 · 🌐

Splash one fascist cowardly fuck. The closest Tony Carr has been to actual combat... Morted. Buh bye.


Pick Your Battles: Finally, Tony Carr Admits It! And Proves His Fascist Cowardice...

PICKYOURBATTLES.NET



Martial Matters
July 5, 2016 · 🌐

Tony will drop the ban hammer here shortly and excuse it with whatever nonsense he pulls out of his ass. He cannot take somebody forcefully and effectively disagreeing with him. Words are too much for his thin insecure skin. Ban hammer in the comments section of his blog coming in 3-2-1....

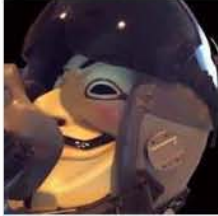


One Commander's Independence Day Message - John Q. Public

In July of 2011, I found myself in command of an operational C-17 squadron — a professional honor and privilege unlikely to be equaled in this lifetime. We were...

JQPUBLICBLOG.COM

Samples of Rynearson's angry, on-line vitriol – Page 2
Posted after being banned from "FLYING SQUADRON FORUMS BY BASEOPS.NET,"
Martial Matters Facebook Page, October 23, 2014



Martial Matters
@PYBMartialMatters


Home

Like Follow Share

Martial Matters
October 22, 2014 · 🌐

FlyingSquadron.Com has become a haven of incompetent fascist moderators who ban opinions they do not agree with, edit content of posters without their permission, joke about using Air Force aircraft to kill American protestors and blame any criticism of their un-American opinions on yours truly. It's an honor.

[http://www.flyingsquadron.com/.../20483-decline-of-baseopsn.../...](http://www.flyingsquadron.com/.../20483-decline-of-baseopsn.../)



Martial Matters It appears the moderators of the FlyingSquadron dot Com forum, or at least one of them, want to blame the demise of their forum on me and cast aspersions. I've long made the observation that the BO dot net forums are much like the Air Force culture they bitch about, and this is no different. Instead of moderators like GearPig and M2 owning up to how they have noticeably ruined a once-valuable forum, they instead want to blame me? That's pretty funny. Pass that buck, divert, distract, flares, flares, flares...

Gearpig makes a couple of accusations, and it would appear he may think I am USAFPilot on his forum, which I am not. I have gotten many chuckles from their clown show over the years, as one or several of them claim some user is me with a new account. It's funny not just because they're always wrong, but also because they like to describe me as "conspiracy theorist" despite the fact that folks like Rainman and GearPig are the ones coming up with the theories of conspiracy against them.

GearPig, wrong as usual, states "He wrote a paper for his Master's degree, largely about the forum. He hired someone to data mine the forum for incriminating examples of the "fighter pilot culture" he disapproves of."

Right, a twenty-four page appendix in a 156 page master's thesis was "largely about" your forum. And nevermind that she was a cyber anthropologist who made an objective study, without any mandate for it to be incriminating and not a single expectation placed on her to sully her results. And do you remember how your forum responded to that study?

Your crowd starting posting pictures of the researcher lady that you guys found online, started making jokes about her appearance, sent her emails. It bothered her and her husband. Your response was embarrassing, and not just a little bit familiar as of late. Good thing there are a few adults trying to tell you dipshits to knock off your stupid antics, to which you respond by beating your adolescent chests. JQP and myself and others have provided critiques, and we're nowhere in the same realm as friends online. We are varying viewpoints, and we all demonstrate varying degrees of having that "thick skin" you guys like to preach but miserably fail to role model. And nobody over at your clown show had the balls to say your antics in attacking an unconnected, hired, anthropologist were wrong. Instead, you just proved her point, you glorious public servant bastards, you. Makes me proud to be an American to see how you treat the taxpayer you don't like, when you're not talking about using Air Force weapons and your expensive training to

Samples of Rynearson's angry, on-line vitriol – Page 3
Posted after being banned from "FLYING SQUADRON FORUMS BY BASEOPS.NET,"
Martial Matters Facebook Page, October 23, 2014

talking about using Air Force weapons and your expensive training to kill American protestors. It's all just good fun, amirite?

It's funny that I was invited by ClearedHot, one of your moderators, and also an O-6 that was in my chain of command, after he read something that I wrote on my blog and wanted to know who I was. So I stopped lurking and registered on your forum. When I was there it was all compliments for my blog and my perspective. For the first week or so, until that absolute fucking coward Rainman got pissy with me and dished out his usual attacks, not approving of my comments about how military officers have an obligation to uphold the oaths to the Constitution they took and refuse unlawful orders. Refuse unlawful orders??? Who is this crackpot???!! That's crazy talk!

Unlike others, I didn't put my tail between my legs and suffer the insults from that cocksucker. Instead, I owned his ass. Well, that wasn't the right answer on your forum. Instead, you can offer a jab but you must then submit and provide reverence when attacked (see NSPLYR, see MASSHOLE). Otherwise you get banned or have your account moderated so they can choose which comments you make to be published, or they edit your content to make it say what they want. What's that? Why not have a thick skin and have these tough intelligent "warriors" simply respond to the responses they don't like? Oh no, that shit doesn't fly on FlyingSquadron dot com.

And so the clowns of the digital clown show got their pitch forks out and came in full force. And I owned every one of them like Bruce Lee in the middle of a circle of attackers. And so I was banned. After being invited to discuss in the first place.

Because your forum is all about cowards, behaving like cowards, who can't man up in a discussion. Can't compete in the realm of ideas, simply ban the source of the ideas. Your forum teaches cowardice and insecurity, because your moderators are....this is for you GearPig and M2.....insecure cowards. You're disgraces to the uniform you once used to wear.

And WantsCheck.Com has nothing to do with this. That site, while others decry how the content of baseops has gone down the shitter since Rich's tragic death, continues to provide relevant and up to date information. We took down our forum, that is true, but not because it wasn't successful. It wasn't as successful as Rich's forum by a long shot, but that was not the reason it was taken down.

Samples of Rynearson's angry, on-line vitriol – Page 4
Posted after being banned from "FLYING SQUADRON FORUMS BY BASEOPS.NET,"
Martial Matters Facebook Page, October 23, 2014

And [WantsCheck.Com](#) has nothing to do with this. That site, while others decry how the content of baseops has gone down the shitter since Rich's tragic death, continues to provide relevant and up to date information. We took down our forum, that is true, but not because it wasn't successful. It wasn't as successful as Rich's forum by a long shot, but that was not the reason it was taken down.

And GearPig's comment, "When he saw JQP post what could be viewed as a critical remark about BO, you better fucking believe he was giddy as a school girl to make an issue of it." Giddy to make an issue of it? JQP? You and JQP are of the same cloth. You both ban users who challenge you and contrary to some of the claims, I was not the only person banned by JQP.

"Perhaps the only thing I ever agreed with Rainman on was that this guy is a mental basketcase." GearPig, you're as competent a shrink as you are a moderator. "A point that apparently hit so close to home that he's still bringing up Rainman years after his departure." Yes, let's talk about who is the conspiracy theorist nutjob mental case. That would be you, dumbass. Somebody posts something I don't like? Must be PYB! Somebody critique how we "moderate" a forum - must be PYB. Everybody is PYB, he's everywhere, just as communists were everywhere to McCarthy. Don't look now GearPig, PYB is behind you! Yes, mental indeed.

I'm not USAFPilot and all your shot in the dark claims that everybody you don't like, who expresses a view you don't like, is PYB is evidence that you should take the advice of some on your forum and follow Rainman. You have long passed your time of useful consciousness. The best you could do for the forum you champion, is to leave it and STFU. Personally, I hope you stay so I can continue to get easy laughs from you trolling yourself.

It's ironic how you dumbasses can't help but bring me up anytime your panties get in a wad. And you know who I am. You've done your homework. So you know you don't hold a candle to me. There is no measure of a man, on any scale, where you fuckstains come even close. And you hate that. I am the officer you could never dream of aspiring to be. This pisses you off. Because you, outside of your bullshit antics on a forum, are a coward catering to other cowards and trying to instill cowardice in younger kids. And it appears people are starting to wise up.

Ban them all! Ban them!

Don't let them criticize you GearPig! Don't allow M2 to be ridiculed as

Examples of cyberbullying and on-line harassment
Martial Matters, Facebook page, January 10, 2016

Notifications

they went after me it would be for pure pleasure and revenge. The US would probably turn a blind eye to that instead of calling me up and asking me where I'm at.

So, go ahead, man-child. Keep barking because I've said everything that needs to be said and I will not alter one word of it to appease your ego. Last warning, leave me be. We have nothing to talk about.

Show less

Pick YourBattles
3:45 PM

You have said publicly that the first time the FBI called you they said you were on the ISIS kill list. You have also said the first time the FBI called you they said you were being targeted by Christian Patriots.

What they said during that call cannot be both. So you were lying on one of those occasions at least, when you described what the FBI told you during the phone call.

It's simple and irrefutable logic.

As to your warning for me to stop offering my views in this public discussion, I'm going to have to think about that one. Okay, I've thought about it. I think I will express my opinions and take part in this international public conversation despite your thinly veiled threat and warning.

I thanks so much.

Martial Matters
Like This Page · January 10, 2016

Like Comment

Write a comment...

("(high school classmate's name) – Little Tyrant of Purdy, WA," Pick Your Battles, August 13, 2014

WEDNESDAY, AUGUST 13, 2014



- Little Tyrant of Purdy, WA



I had an interesting conversation last night. [redacted] made a somewhat animated comment about getting in a man's face in public, breathing fire, because she didn't approve of that man's diction. Then decided to brag about it on Facebook. She informed us that she has never been more angry.

Perhaps she is more angry now?

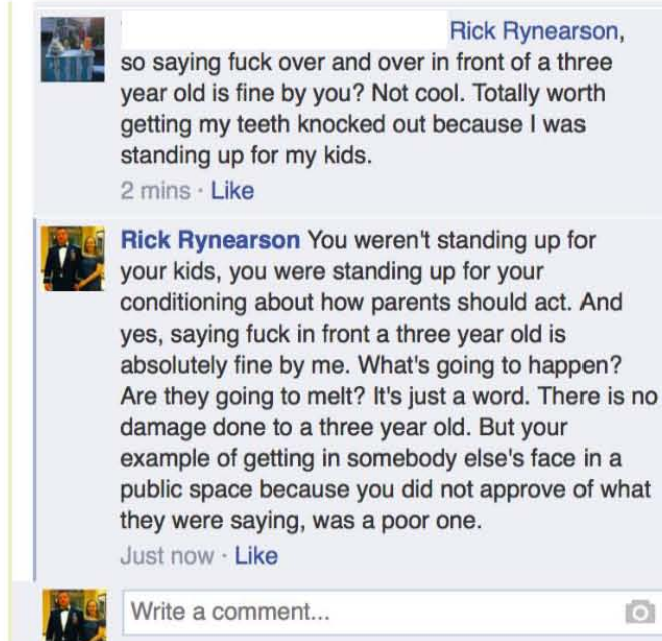


15 hrs · Purdy, WA · [redacted]

Yep. Pretty much happened at dinner tonight. [Thomas](#) asked the old ass politely to quit cussing in front of the three year olds. When he said no, he had the fire breathing mom 3 inches from his face telling him what she thought. Needless to say, we were the ones in the restaurant eating while he was asked to leave. [#stillshaking](#) [#neverbeenmorepissed](#) [#fondirocks](#)

Examples of cyberbullying and on-line harassment – Page Two

“(high school classmate’s name) – Little Tyrant of Purdy, WA,” Pick Your Battles, August 13, 2014



Nobody has a duty to provide a platform for others to disagree with them or to criticize them. People may construct whatever bubble they wish to live in. But I felt it was an interesting conversation on parenting and the public sphere, so I brought up the topic on my own private Facebook page. Not wanting [redacted] to feel like she couldn't join in the conversation or defend herself, I made the thread public and sent her the link in case she wanted to join in. She made it clear she was not interested in joining in, so I made the thread private once again.

The post generated nearly 100 thought- provoking comments from many different people, some on her side, some on his. It made everyone involved think about the issue at hand and discuss it in detail.

This morning, however, I was informed that:

We Removed Something You Posted

We removed the post below because it doesn't follow the [Facebook Community Standards](#):

Just got defriended by some dumb chick I went to high school with, for the following comments. She's a little tyrant who thinks those in the public sphere should bow down to her and her idiotic viewpoint handed down to her, that she has never actually thought about. Then brags about it. And true to her nature, she defriends me for offering a different viewpoint. #

[Continue](#)

This was the one and only mention of [redacted] ever made on my Facebook page. While I was critical of her physical intimidation of others in public for their speech, I did not use any hate speech, and did not harass or "cyber bully" her. I didn't even use anv. oh mv. profanitv. I simply disagreed with her.

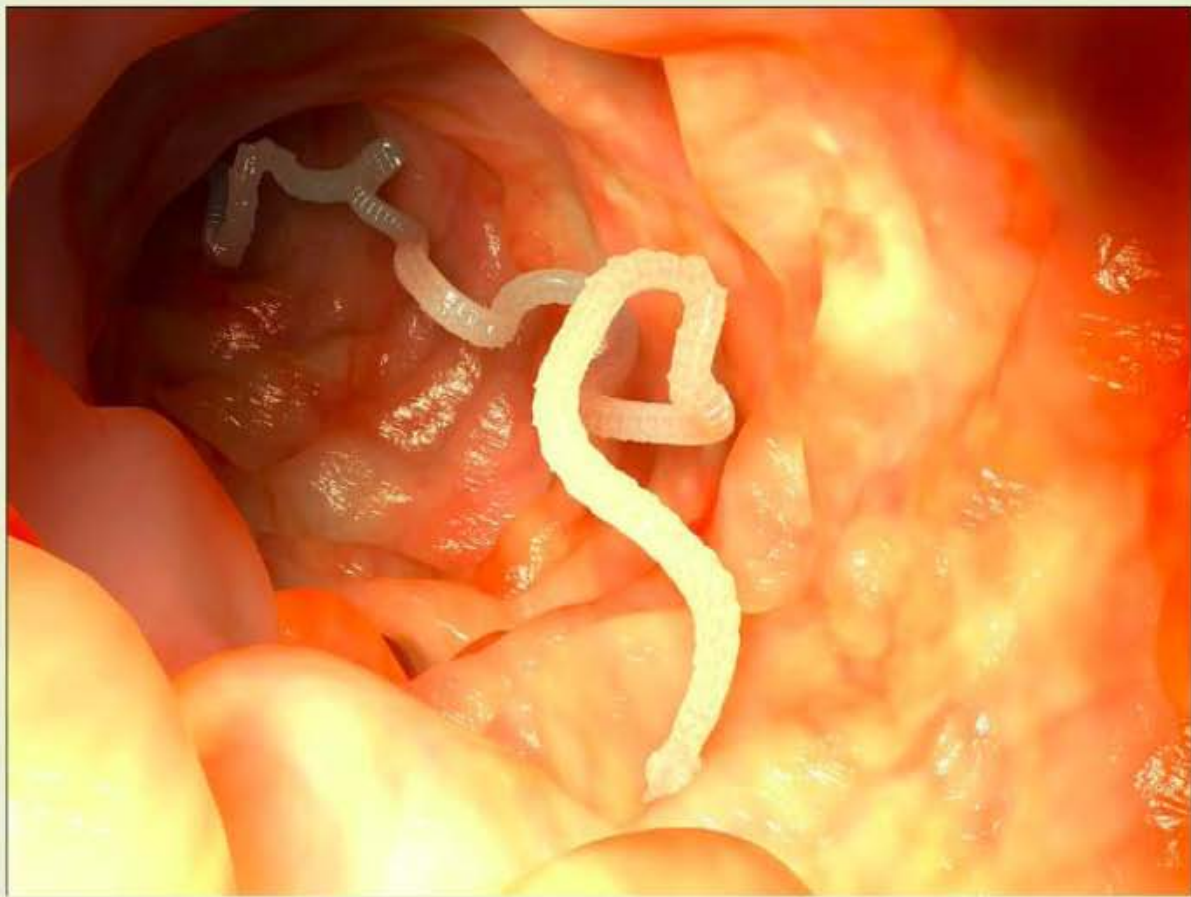
Comments about US Fifth Circuit Court of Appeals Judges Thomas Reavley and Leslie Southwick
"Upholding our Constitutional Rights Too Unorthodox for Supreme Court of the United States,"
PickYourBattles.net, Monday, March 21, 2016

MONDAY, MARCH 21, 2016

➤ Upholding our Constitutional Rights Too Unorthodox for Supreme Court of the United States

I have killed many foreign enemies overseas who were far better men than Judges Reavley and Southwick. I mean that with the utmost sincerity. Those foreign enemies I dispatched were fighting for their homelands, while the turncoat cowards Reavley and Southwick attack America from the inside like tapeworms inside the bowels of our once healthy nation that is now malnourished, dying, and beyond the ability of medical science. Parasitic domestic enemies of America like Judges Leslie Southwick and Thomas Reavley worm around in the corpse that they killed from the interior, and are a far more difficult threat to defeat than Al Qaeda or the Iraqi Republican Guard. Southwick and Reavley hide inside us, and while the symptoms of our dying country are unmistakably deadly and obvious, the source of the attack is nestled deep and comfortably within. While they may seem like they are a part of ourselves, they are most certainly not, and they are very difficult to remove. They do great damage to America.

There isn't enough tar or feathers in this world to sufficiently coat those two worthless deserters.



You

Tube

Search

Don't let unscrupulous police ruin your day.

Protect yourself with technology.

Transparency is key.

Bow down to no one.

Artist: Machine Head Track: Down to No One

5:30 / 5:43

Spy Car Protects Against Unscrupulous Cops

Cop Block

Subscribe

73,744

589,797 views

+ Add to

Share

... More

Published on Jul 24, 2012

After a couple of negative interactions with what he calls "unscrupulous cops", Rick took the initiative to outfit his ride with some cutting-edge technology.

And he founded Veterans Against Police Abuse (<http://www.veteransagainstopoliceabuse...>) to encourage others to do the same - use technology to create a transparent record of interactions. That, he says, is the surest way to bring-about a safer society.

To learn more about the technology in Rick's ride, check out this page on his site (<http://www.veteransagainstopoliceabuse...>), which includes links to many of the devices housed in his car.

Rick also notes his excitement about an app he's involved with developing called iCitizen (<http://www.veteransagainstopoliceabuse...>), which "will 1) secure vital evidence and 2) activate a community network to help ensure law enforcement interaction with an individual is lawful, and to help provide accountability if it is not, and 3) collect and present analytical data on the nature of law enforcement interaction."

It was awesome to have crossed-paths with Rick at the Police Accountability Summit in Austin (<http://www.copblock.org/17983/join-po...>) and to learn of his proactivity. I'm really glad too that he took the time to give CopBlock.org an overview of his set-up as it'll undoubtedly encourage some to take steps to better protect themselves against those unscrupulous road pirates.

CategoryNonprofits & Activism

LicenseCreative Commons Attribution license (reuse allowed)

Source videosView attributions

SHOW LESS

"Spy Car/Anti Cop Car" GLOCK TALK - COP TALK, July 31, 2012

GLOCK TALK
THE LEADING FIREARMS FORUM

HOME FORUMS MEDIA ARTICLES MEMBERS SEARCH

Featured Threads Recent Posts

Home > Forums > Serving America > Cop Talk


Spy Car/Anti-cop car

Discussion in 'Cop Talk' started by GWSHARK, Jul 26, 2012.

Thread Status: **Not open for further replies.**

Page 1 of 8 1 2 3 4 5 6 → 8 Next > Thread Tools

Jul 26, 2012



GWSHARK
BITEYAHEADOFF
Joined: Feb 12, 2002

#1


Thought you guys might want to see this... something tells me this won't end well for him. 🤔

I wonder what his previous arrests were for. He sure is ticked off though. 🤔

Electric shocking door handles? Wow... is that even legal? 🤔

[ame]http://youtu.be/VoWTd8TlaeU[/ame]

Jul 26, 2012




ranger1968
Joined: Mar 23, 2009

#3

Yikes.....this guy has some....issues.

Jul 26, 2012



msu_grad_121
BOOSH
Joined: Sep 16, 2009


#18

Flashing strobes, police siren and smoke screen on an armored personal car? Does anyone else just hear "whacker" or "gearing up for a massacre?"

I'd be lying if I said I wasn't impressed with his setup, but he's such a d-bag, that's all I can see. Love the paranoid delusions, they are quite entertaining. I also wonder what his so-called false arrest was for, and would LOVE to know about the other negative experience he referenced.

Oh well, there's nothing illegal about being crazy, I guess.

Jul 26, 2012



DaBigBR
No Infidels!

#2

Looks like he's got some coin put in to it. Here's the camera system:

<http://protectallsecurity.com/products-page>

What a nut.

"Spy, Car/Anti Cop Car" GLOCK TALK - COP TALK, July 31, 2012, Page Two

Jul 26, 2012 ☺

#4



**Panzergrenadier
1979**
Keystone Cop

With the amount of \$\$\$ he's got invested into that car I'm willing to bet that this idiot is out patrolling to get the attention of LEOs that he so desperately wants.

This guy is going to get himself shot and this video is going to be exhibit "A" at his trial.

Jul 31, 2012 ☺

#62



11A

Joined:
Nov 28, 2011
Messages: 251
Likes Received: 1

Rick,

You fail to realize that its a losing argument, and especially in here. Officers know case law and legislative law very well because the safety of everyone, and our job, is at stake.

Are there some bad police officers? Yes. But, can you tell me that there aren't people who are bad at their jobs in other professions? I'm betting not.

Just having your smoke screen and sirens is illegal where I work. You might want to check your local laws before telling us you don't break them (refer to post #1 of your locked thread in GNG).

As for post #49 in your locked thread, we don't care about cameras because it doesn't violate any law or the 1st Amendment in any way. If you don't know, many of us carry microphones and are videotaped anyways. We don't care about concealed carry either as long as its done legally. What we do care about is people who do things specifically to stop us from doing our job.

As for post #67 in your locked thread, refer to Article 134 of the UCMJ because that it is the one that applies for obeying law enforcement. If you plan on using your electric handles at all, refer to Article 128 as well.

Also, where I work you do not have the option of not complying with orders during a traffic stop. If you think they are legal then you can take it up in court. Attempting to stop an "unlawful arrest" during the encounter is going to get you more charges.

You are taking it as if we don't like your car. Most of us could care less what you spend your money on. What we do care about is your intent on the equipment. Also, your quote from your video is very pointed and shows your true intent whether you meant it to or not:

"Ever have a negative interaction with someone who claims to "Serve and Protect" when behind the wheel?"

No one I have ever stopped has had a pleasant interaction with me when behind a wheel simply

Jul 29, 2012 ☺

#40



msu_grad_121
BOOSH

Joined: Sep 16, 2009
Messages: 3,659
Likes Received: 555
Location: NW Burbs

rockapede said: ↑

I'm pretty sure I could articulate an assault LE charge on those door handles....

Well, let's see, if I order you out of the car (a lawful order which I need no justification to do) and you refuse, now you get hooked up for Resisting a Peace Officer, so when I take hold of one of those door handles, go on and add Aggravated Battery as well (at least as it reads here), and when I get you out of the car (and trust me, sooner or later it's going to happen), your world just turned to dog doo.

Seems like quite a lot of consequences for his Alpha Loser standing in the conspiracy theory circles he runs in, but what do I know?